This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Genealogical Gleanings in England.

WATERS.

C45
WATERS
v.1

C 45/ Waters /v. 1

HARVARD
DIVINITY
SCHOOL
Andover-Harvard
Theological Library

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.B.

VOL. I.

(PART FIRST.)

BOSTON:
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
18 SOMERSET STREET.
1885.

Gift
of
Hamilton A. Hill, Esq.

PRESS OF DAVID CLAPP & SON.

42 157

PREFACE.

By John T. Hassam.

The New England Historic Genealogical Society, through its Committee on English Research, has undertaken to make an exhaustive search of the English Records, on a plan never before attempted, for everything which concerns the family history of the early settlers of this country. For this purpose it has secured the services of the eminent antiquary Henry Fitz Gilbert Waters.

Mr. Waters sailed for England May 5, 1883, and at once entered upon his great work. Before a twelvemonth had passed he had accumulated a vast amount of historical and genealogical material, including abstracts of more than six hundred wills relating to American families, and he is still industriously engaged in adding to his invaluable collections. Some of the results of his researches, under the title of "Genealogical Gleanings in England," have been given to the public in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, the organ of the Society. It has now been deemed advisable to reprint some of these "Gleanings" in a form more convenient for reference. The present volume includes the various instalments published in the Register from July, 1883, to April, 1885, inclusive.

It has been found impossible heretofore in most cases to satisfactorily establish the relationship between English and American families of the same name, and this failure to connect has been to the American genealogist the source of his greatest trouble. The searches now undertaken promise for the first time to meet and overcome this difficulty. The method adopted by Mr. Waters, so different from that of his predecessors, has, as was predicted, brought to light information which has escaped the attention of all other investigators. In this way only will it be possible to find and make

accessible every clew which can serve to connect American families, distinguished or obscure, with the parent stock in England. The large number of Virginia wills contained in the present volume shows that this search is conducted in no narrow spirit, and that every American of English origin, in every part of our country, ought to feel an interest in this work.

In addition to these genealogical researches, Mr. Waters has made historical discoveries of the highest value. We owe to him the finding of the Winthrop map and the Maverick MS., two of the most important contributions made in our day to our early colonial history. For an account of the former the reader is referred to the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for June, 1884 (XXI. 211), and the REGISTER for July, 1884 (XXXVIII. 342). The Maverick MS. was printed in the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for October, 1884 (XXI. 231), and in the REGISTER for January, 1885 (XXXIX. 33). These discoveries have excited great attention among historical students, not only in this country but also in England.

The New England Historic Genealogical Society, having no fund at its disposal which could properly be used to defray the expense of this most important historical mission, has been obliged to rely upon the voluntary contributions of public spirited men to meet the cost of the work, and the responses to its appeals have always been prompt and generous. But it is necessary, for the successful prosecution of the undertaking, that money sufficient to carry it on uninterruptedly for a series of years should be obtained, and the committee confidently hope for further subscriptions for this purpose.

The index of the persons named in this volume is the work of Frank E. Bradish, Esq., a member of the Society.

Boston, April 2, 1885.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

GREGORY COFFIN, of Stepney, co. Middlesex, mariner, shipped on board the William & Jane of London, Mr. John Baker commander, on a voyage to New England and Bilboe, by will dated 15 February, 1660, proved 20 August, 1662, appointed John Earle of Shadwell, mariner, his attorney, and left all his estate to the said John Earle and his wife, Joane Earle, whom he appointed joint executors. Laud, fol. 105.

JOHN COCKERELL, of Great Cogshall, co. Essex, clothier, made his will 14 July, 1662, proved 12 August, 1662. He bequeathed to his wife Mary all the lands and tenements in Bradwell, in the county aforesaid, which were her jointure; and also lands, &c., in Cressing, which he had lately purchased of one Mr. Jermyn and one Joseph Raven, during her natural life, and after her decease then to his son John Cockerell and his heirs forever. He devised to her also that part of the messuage which he had lately purchased of John Sparhauke, then in the tenure and occupation of Mistress Crane, for life, with remainder to son John, &c. The residue of his estate to son John at age of twenty-one years. He made bequests to two daughters, Mary and Elizabeth, and to the child his wife was then going withall. He appointed said wife executrix, and directed her to redeem the mortgage which he had made to Mrs. Hester Sparhauk of the messuage he then lived in, and which was in the occupation of the said Mrs. Crane.
Laud, 106.

BENJAMIN KAINE furnished an account of his goods and chattels, 16 October, 1654. Among the items was a tenement in Shoe Lane, and property in the hands of Mr. Coddington, his attorney, in Bow Lane, and in keeping of other persons (among whom a Mr. Walter Gibbons, cutler in Holborn). Thomas Blumfield spoken of, and called a brother of Mr. Withers. By his will, of same date, he gave his whole estate to his daughter Anna Kaine, except some particular legacies, viz., to his father Mr. R[t] Kaine of Boston in New England, to whom he left (*inter alia*) a Japan cane with a silver head, which was in the trunk at Mr. Blumfield's, to his dear mother, to his cousin Dr. Edmond Wilson, to his Colonel, Stephen Winthrop, to Cornet Wackfield, to Mr. Mastin, to Mr. Richard Pery and his wife, to Mr. William Gray, late of Burchin lane; the said Gray and Pery to be trustees for his estate in England; to his servants John Earle and Thomas Lamb. The will was signed in Glasgow, in presence of Nicholas Wackfield and Richard Pery. On the sixteenth of May, 1662, emanavit comissio Simoni Bradstreet prox. consanguineo in hoc regno angliæ remanenti dicti defuncti, etc. Laud, 67.

[This was Benjamin, only son of Capt. Robert Keayne, of Boston, founder of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He married Sarah, daughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley. Gov. Simon Bradstreet, named in the probate, married another daughter, Anne (see REG. viii. 313; ix. 113; x. 130). Bradstreet sailed, November, 1657, for England, as the agent of the colony, and remained there three years, returning July 17, 1661. Probably the application for probate on Keayne's will was made before Bradstreet left England. For notices of the Keayne family, see REG. vol. vi. pp. 89-92, 152-8; xxxv. 277.—EDITOR.

See Savage Gen. Dict. iii. 1, where the date of Benjamin Keayne's death is incorrectly given. See also Suffolk Deeds, Lib. i. fol. 83 and 84.

John Morse, of Boston, in New England, salt-boiler, by deed of mortgage dated Nov. 9, 1654, recorded with Suffolk Deeds, Lib. 2, f. 180, conveyed to his uncle, Mr. Robert Keaine of said Boston, "my third part of that tennement or howse in shoe lane in London which comes to me by the right of my wife mary Jupe now mary morse which was left and given to hir by m^rs Grace Jupe hir mother by will before hir decease with all the right title or Interest that myself and wife or either of vs haue therein," and also their interest in one half part of five certain tenements in Gravel Lane, in the Parish of St. Buttolph without Aldgate, London, to secure the payment of £32. See also fol. 86 and 182. See fol. 183 and 184 for a bond and an order from said John Morse to Mr. Simeon or Symon Smith of Southwark to pay "my Couzen major Benjamin Keajne" of London, £15 advanced by "my vnckell m^r Robert Keajne" to pay for the passage of said Morse, his wife, and his wife's brother Benjamin Jupe from New England back to Old England. This sum was to be paid at the Golden Crown in Birchin Lane, London, on or before April 26, 1655, out of the rents belonging to his said wife, or brother Benjamin Jupe, remaining in the hands of said Smith as executor.—J. T. H.]

CAPTAIN HUMPHREY ATHERTON, 25 December, 1661, proved 3 July, 1662, by John Atherton, his brother and one of the executors. He named his brother Francis and his two sisters, Elizabeth Osborne, widow, late wife of Robert Osborne, and Anne Parker, wife of Richard Parker, of the city of Bristol. There was due to him by bond from Lieut. Col. Maurice Kingswell the sum of one hundred pounds, of which he ordered twenty pounds to be given to his worthy friend Mr. Richard Smith, one of the life guard to his Grace the Duke of Albemarle, to buy him a mourning suit and a cloak, thirty pounds apiece to his two sisters and ten pounds apiece to his two brothers, John and Francis Atherton, and also ten pounds apiece more which was owing unto him by Mr. William Walker at the Green Dragon in Cornhill, London. To the said Richard Smith he devised fourteen pounds owing to him by bill from Capt. Nathaniel Disborough. The residue of his estate, with arrears due from his Majesty for his service at Dunkirk, he left to his brothers, whom he named executors.

Laud, 94.

[It is singular that this Capt. Humphrey Atherton died about the same time as our Maj. Gen. Humphrey Atherton of Dorchester. The latter died Sept. 16, 1661, less than a year before his English namesake. For facts concerning the Atherton family, see REGISTER, ii. 382; x. 361; xxxii. 197; xxxv. 67.—ED.]

JOHN BURGES, the elder, of Westly, lying sick in Richman's Island, in New England, 11 April, 1627, proved 24 May, 1628, by Joanna Burges, alias Bray, relict and executrix. Besides his wife, he mentioned his three sons, Robert, John and William; and he enumerated, among other things, his bark, called the Annes, with her boat, tackling and provisions, and what she had gained that summer, his whistle and chain, and all his instruments that belonged to the sea. Barrington, 45.

[Richmond's or Richman's island is situated near Cape Elizabeth, Maine. Walter Bagnall had a trading post there from 1628 till October 3, 1631, when he was killed by the Indians. The same year, Robert Trelawney and Moses Goodyeare of Plymouth obtained from the Council of Plymouth a grant which included this

island. John Winter was their agent there. The papers relating to this plantation, fortunately preserved to this day and discovered by the late J. Wingate Thornton, A.M., are in press, edited by James P. Baxter, A.M., and will soon be issued as a volume of the Collections of the Maine Historical Society.—Ed.]

Capt. John Wilcocks, late of Plymouth, now of Accomac, intending to go on service against the Indians, made his will, dated in Elizabeth City, Virginia, 10 September, 1622, proved the last of June, 1628. He named wife Temperance, his daughter in law, Grace Burges, legitimate daughter of his said wife, and his sisters Katherine and Susanna Wilcocks.

Barrington, 55.

Edward Green, late of Bristol, grocer, and now at present at Capt. Robert Dudley's in the county of Middlesex, in Virginia, 22 August, 1697, proved 9 August, 1698, by Robert Green, his brother and executor. He desired his body to be buried in a decent and christian manner at the discretion of John Barnard, then residing at John Walker's in King and Queen County in Virginia. The residue of his estate he left to his brother Robert Green of Bristol, haberdasher of hats. The witnesses to his signature were Robert Dudley, Senior, William Reynolds and Robert Dudley.

Lort, 186.

Benjamin Williams, of Stoake, near Guldeford, co. Surrey, schoolmaster, 2 July, 1695, proved 22 September, 1698, by Nathaniel Williams his brother and executor. To cousin Susanna Hall, John, Samuel and Daniel Hall, now or late of Whetenhurst in co. Gloucester, twenty shillings apiece, within six months after decease of the testator. To cousins Anna Cliffold (Clifford?), of Bisley, and her two brothers, Richard and Nathaniel Tindall of Nibley, and to my cousin Joseph Tindall, of Nibley, sometime of Trotton Hinton, ministers, ten shillings apiece, within six months, &c. To my cousins Samuel, Thomas and Benjamin Williams, of New England, and to my cousin Elizabeth Bird, of Dorchester in New England, and to the eldest child of my cousin Williams, of New England, deceased, in case there (are) any of them living, and also to the eldest child of my cousin Joseph Williams, deceased, in case he have left any living and who shall be living at the time of my decease, to every and each of the said last mentioned persons the sum of twenty shillings, within one year, &c. To the poor of the parish of Eastington fifty shillings, and to the poor of the parish of Whetenhurst fifty shillings, any poor people of my father's kindred principally recommended. To my brother in law Nathaniel Williams, of Brandley, in co. Worcester, and his heirs forever, all those my freehold, tenements, lands tenements and hereditaments, &c., in Eastington and Frampton, and elsewhere in Gloucestershire, and all the residue; he to be executor.

Note that the name Nathaniel is by my mistake omitted, and also the eldest child of my cousin Hannah Parmater is to be comprehended. B. W.

Lort, 208.

[The children of Richard Williams, one of the first settlers of Taunton, N. E., were 1. John, 2. Samuel, 3. Joseph, 4. Nathaniel, 5. Thomas, 6. Benjamin, 7. Elizabeth, wife of John Bird, 8. Hannah, wife of John Parmenter. See Reg. v. 414[4]. All these children, except John, who may have died young, are named in the above will.

Emery, in his "Ministry of Taunton," i. 43-5, quotes "a manuscript of considerable antiquity," but evidently not written before 1718, which states that "Richard Williams was descended from a family of that name in Glamorganshire, in Wales, and found a wife in Gloucestershire, England." The same manuscript

states that his wife was Frances Dighton, sister of Katharine, second wife of Gov. Thomas Dudley. Baylies, in his "Historical Memoir of New Plymouth," part i. p. 284, says there was a tradition that Williams was a relative of Oliver Cromwell. He also prints (i. 272) a letter from the Rev. Roger Williams, in which reference is made to "my brother." Baylies thinks this may be Richard Williams, of Taunton.

John Bird, the husband of Elizabeth Williams, was a son of Thomas Bird of Dorchester. See Bird Genealogy, REG. xxv. 21-30.—ED.]

THOMAS BEAVAY, waterman, of the city of Bristol, 21 Jan. 1656, proved by Mary Beavay, widow and executrix, 24 April, 1657. To be buried in the churchyard of St. Phillipps. To son Thomas Beavay, now a planter in Virginia, my best suit of clothes and all belonging to it. To my godson, Samuel Gosner, a small boat or twenty shillings in money. To godson Edward Martin the younger, twenty shillings. To godson Thomas Webb, twenty shillings. To wife Mary, the passage boat, with all the term of years that is yet to come. Ruthen, 145.

EZEKIEL SHERMAN, of Dedham, clothier, the last of December, 1656, proved 12 May, 1657, by Martha Sherman, widow and sole executrix. To son Ezekiel one hundred pounds at age of twenty-one years. To daughters Grace and Hannah one hundred pounds each, at the age of twenty-one. To daughter now born eighty pounds at the age of twenty-one. To my brother John Sherman ten pounds within a year and a day after my decease. To Mary Sherman five pounds at the same time. After decease of wife Martha, son Ezekiel to enter on lands, &c. If he die without lawful issue, then the property to go equally among the daughters then living. Wife Martha to be executrix. The overseers to be Robert Stevens, of Dedham, my father-in-law, and Robert Stevens of Ardleigh, brother-in-law.

William Grindell one of the witnesses. Ruthen, 147.

[Ezekiel Sherman probably was of the same family with the Rev. John Sherman, of Watertown, whose ancestors came from Dedham, co. Essex, England. See "Sherman Family," REG. xxiv. 66.—W. B. TRASK.]

WILLIAM SUMPNER, of Waltham Holy Cross, co. Essex, 12 February, 1656, proved 7 May, 1657, by Roger Sumpner, one of the executors. To daughter Susan Williams, daughter Mary Sumpner, son William; wife Jane and youngest son Roger executors. The overseers to be brother Roger Sumpner and brother-in-law William Sawdrie. Ruthen, 148.

[There seems to be a similarity in early names between this family and that of the Sumner or Somner family of Bicester, co. Oxford, who settled in Dorchester, Mass., before 1637. See REG. viii. 128*e*; ix. 300.—W. B. T.]

JOHN MASON, of Mashburie, co. Essex, husbandman, 2 December, 1656, proved 7 May, 1657, by Sarah Mason, his widow and executrix. Real estate in Much Waltham to wife for twelve years and then to John Mason, the eldest son, he to pay certain legacies to daughters Mary, Lydia and Sarah Mason. Stileman's Croft, in Good Easter, Essex, to wife for six years, and then to son David Mason, he to pay to two (*sic*) other children, Abraham Arthur Mason and Samuel Mason, five pounds at age of twenty-one years. Ruthen, 150.

ROGER BAKER, of Wapping, co. Middlesex, 15 August, 1676, proved 24 January, 1687, by Mary Johnson, alias Baker, wife of Thomas Johnson and daughter and residuary legatee of the testator named in the will. He mentions some land in Maryland, in Virginia, which he directs to be sold,

He leaves to his brother-in-law Abraham Hughs, of Ockingham, co. Berks, yeoman, ten pounds. The residue to two daughters, Honner Baker and Mary Baker, both under twenty years of age. Failing them, then to the four youngest children of his sister Mary Cleves, widow, ten pounds apiece, and the rest to such child or children as brother John Baker shall have then living. Exton, 1.

JOHN HILL, of London, merchant, 14 December, 1665, proved 8 February, 1687. To wife Sarah one thousand pounds. To daughter Sarah one thousand pounds and a silver bason. To daughter Elizabeth eight hundred pounds and a silver "sully bub pott." To daughter Hannah eight hundred pounds and a silver sugar box. Wife now great with child. If it prove a son then he is to have land and tenements in Winthorpe and Croft and elsewhere in Lincolnshire, of the yearly value of twenty-four pounds, and six hundred pounds in money. Whereas my brother Valentine Hill, late of New England, deceased, did owe me at the time of my (*sic*) decease, above three hundred pounds, not yet satisfied, I give and bequeath the said debt unto the children of my said brother Hill and to the children of my brother-in-law Mr. Thomas Cobbett, to be equally divided amongst them, share and share alike. To my niece Bridget Cobbett five pounds. To cousin Garrett's children ten pounds, to be equally divided among them. To cousin Thomas Browne and his wife forty shillings, for rings. To cousin John Browne forty shillings. To brother Hutchinson and sister each forty shillings, and cousin Elizabeth Meredith twenty shillings, to buy rings. To my brother Nathaniel Hunt and brother Richard Hunt, each five pounds. To brother-in-law John Miles and to his wife, each five pounds, and to their son John Miles, five pounds. To my maid-servant Prudence, forty shillings if dwelling with me at time of my death. To my cousins Charles, Margaret and Katherine Watkins, each twenty shillings, for rings. To the poor saints in London ten pounds, to be distributed at the discretion of my overseers. To the poor of the parish where I now dwell, forty shillings. The residue to wife Sarah, who is appointed executrix. Friends Mr. William Allen, Mr. William Sawyer, and Mr. Robert Wakeling, overseers. Witnesses, Nathaniel Hunt and Charles Watkin. Exton, 16.

[Valentine Hill was extensively engaged in real estate and other transactions in Boston, Lynn, Rumney Marsh, Dover, Oyster River and Pascataqua River, between the years 1637, when he was of Boston, and 1660. In 1651 he conveyed to Mr. Thomas Cobbett, of Lynn, styled "Clarke," afterwards minister of Ipswich, and others, all grants of land made to him, the said Hill, by the town of Dover, at Oyster River, and the saw-mills erected thereon. *Suffolk Deeds*, Lib. i. 182. See REGISTER, vii. 49, and Wentworth Genealogy, i. 138.—W. B. T.]

JOHN PARGITER, of St. Martins in the Fields, co. Middlesex, 8 February, 1687, proved 24 February, 1687, by John and Samuel Pargiter, sons and executors. To the four sons of my brother William Pargiter, deceased, viz., Robert, Edward, Samuel and William, and to his daughter Knight's children. To my cousin Frances Meade, wife to Mr. Francis Meade, of Battersea. To Mr. Thomas Pargiter, son to my brother Thomas Pargiter, deceased, to his son, my godson. To my sister Pargiter, his mother-in-law. To George Pargiter, his brother. To my cousin Sarah Louell at Virginia, by Yorke River, ten pounds. To Elizabeth, widow of cousin Robert Pargiter, deceased. To cousin Austin, of Hampton, and his wife. To cousin Benjamin Billingsby, bookseller, and his wife. To cousin Cal-

lendrine and his wife Mary. To my cousin Brewer. To my sister Blagrave. To Daniel and Deborah Blagrave. To Mr. Somer, draper. To my grandson John Fleetwood and my grand-daughter Mary Fleetwood. My worthy friend Sir William Cowper, the elder. Sir Gerald Fleetwood (father of John and Mary). To my son John Pargiter, lands, &c., at Nordley wood, Ashley and Abbots Ashley, or any part of Shropshire, Pamber and Bramley in Hampshire, large house next the Northumberland House in the Strand, the Standard Tavern in the Strand, &c. &c. Son Samuel Pargiter. Exton, 21.

JOHN ANTHONY, of Rhode Island, in America, mariner, 16 June, 1701, proved 10 December, 1703. To son John Anthony all the estate. Richard and Elinor Potts executors. Proved by Eleanor Potts.

Degg, 205.

[Query.—Which John Anthony was this? See Anthony Genealogy, REGISTER, xxxi. 417.—ED.]

THOMAS READE, aboard the ship "Kingsoloman," now riding in the hope, being bound a voyage to Virginia. All my estate to loving brother William Reade, of the parish of St. Sepulchres, London, corn chandler, who is made executor. Signed 2 October, 1662, in presence of John Budd, scr. and Robert Bray. Proved by William Reade, 22 June, 1663.

Juxon, 84.

ROBERT RAND, of Barham, co. Suffolk, 27 February, 1651, proved the last of March, 1651, and a commission issued to Jane Rand, the widow, no executor having been named in the will. To William Brooke, my grandchild, all my hooks and one hatchet and one pair of cobirons and one hale. To William Brooke, my son-in-law, all my wearing apparel and the "dobbe" house, and my cart and my biggest Danske chest and two brass pans and four pieces of pewter; and all the rest pewter that is mine to be divided among his children. To my son Robert, after my wife's decease, if he do come over, my best feather bed and my best bedstead. To wife Jane all the moveable goods, &c., "not disposed before of," and excepting three cows which are letten to Lionel Cooke until next Michaelmas, which, after decease of wife, are to go to son-in-law William Brooke.

Bowyer, 64.

DENNIS GEERE, of "Sagust," in New England, 10 December, 1635, approved 6 August, 1637, before us, Tho. (*sic*) Winthrop Govr, Tho. Dudley dep Govr, Jo. Endecott. To wife Elizabeth three hundred pounds. To Elizabeth and Sarah Geere, my two daughters, three hundred pounds apiece. To cousin Ann Pankhurst so much as shall make her portion fifty pounds. To Elizabeth Tuesley twelve pounds to make up that eight pounds I owe her twenty. Roger Carver, of Bridhemson,* and John Russell, of Lewis, in Sussex, appointed overseers for estate in old England. My children to be paid at day of marriage, or at age of eighteen years. And whereas the Lord our God of his great goodness, since my coming into New England, hath discovered to me all usury to be unlawful, I do hereby charge my executor to restore all such moneys as any in England can make appear I have received from them by way of usury, whether it were 6 or 8 per cent, not thinking hereby to merit anything at the hands of God

* This, or Brighthelmston, is the old name for Brighton, as I am assured by J. C. C. Smith, Esq., who kindly called this and the succeeding will to my notice. H. F. W.

but laboring hereby to attend my duty and manifest my distaste against every evil way. Of the estate in New England, to Thomas Topper five pounds, Thomas Braines three pounds, Thomas Launder three pounds, Benjamin Nye thirty shillings, Thomas Grenuill ten shillings, all which deducted and paid together with the sending my two servants with my child into England, the residue shall be employed to the advancement of such works as in the wisdom of my executors for that purpose shall seem good for the plantations settled within the Patent of the Massachusetts; and for the discharging of these legacies and sums, and the right ordering of my estate for the public good I appoint for my executors John Winthrop, the elder, and John Humphry, esquires, John Wilson and Hugh Peter, Preachers. Witnesses, Edmond Freeman and John Greene.

28 June, 1642. Emanavit comissio Edwardo Moonke avunculo Elizabethe Geere et Sare Geere filiarum dicti defuncti durante minori etate, &c. It appeared that the widow Elizabeth had departed this life.

Campbell, 79.

[Dennis Geere with his family embarked June 15, 1635, in the Abigail of London, Hackwell master, "having brought Certificate from the minister of Thiselworth," probably Isleworth in Middlesex. Those who embarked that day were Dennis Geere, 30; Elizabeth Geere, uxor, 22; Elizabeth Geere, 3; Sara Geere, 2, children; Anne Pancrust, 16; Eliz: Tusolie, 55; Constant Wood, 12." (Reg. xiv. 315.) His fellow passengers, Anne Pancrust and Eliz: Tusolie, are no doubt the "cousin Ann Pankhurst" and "Elizabeth Tuesley" mentioned in the will. "Thomas Brane, husbandm. 40," and "Tho: Launder, 22," were also fellow passengers, having embarked in the Abigail, July 1, 1635. (Reg. xiv. 318.) In the "Addenda" to Winthrop's Journal, under date of "1635, Dec. 10," among the "gifts bestowed upon the colony," is this entry: "Denis Geere of Sagus gave by his will (at the motion of Mr. Hugh Peter) £300."—Ed.]

Thomas Geere, of the parish of Falmer, near Lewes, co. Sussex, 6 March, 1649, proved 25 April, 1650, by Dennis Geere, son and executor. To wife Mary. To eldest son Thomas Geere and his wife Mercy, and their children, Mercy and Mary. To grand-children Dennis and Richard Geere and grand child Thomas Geere. To the poor of Falmer and the poor of Stamer. Youngest son, Dionice Geere, executor. Friend John Russell, of Southover, near Lewes, and Stephen Towner, of Kingston, to be overseers. Witnesses, Richard Banckes and Tho. Russell.

Pembroke, 51.

Dorothy Parker, of Mildenhall, co. Wilts, widow, 10 October, 1649, proved 11 April, 1650, by Benjamin Woodbridge, one of the executors. To son Mr. Thomas Parker, of New England, two hundred pounds now in hands of my brother, Mr. Richard Stevens, of Stanton Bernard, co. Wilts, not doubting that if he die unmarried he will bestow what remains at his death, thereof, upon the children of my daughters Sarah Baylie and Elizabeth Avery. Of the other one hundred pounds in my brother Stevens' his hand I give five pounds to my son Mr. Thomas Bayly and the remainder to my daughter Sarah Bayly and her four children, John Woodbridge, Benjamin Woodbridge, Sarah Kerridge and Luce Sparhawke, equally. For the one hundred pounds due to me from my son Avery, for which his house was mortgaged, I bestow it upon my daughter Avery and her children. To my son-in-law Mr. Timothy Avery, &c. My loving daughter Sarah Bayly to be executrix in trust with her son, my grandson, Mr. Benjamin Woodbridge, executor, with his mother. Son Mr. Thomas Baylie and Cousin Mr. John Taylor to be overseers. Witnesses, John Barges and Anthony Appleford. Pembroke, 54.

[An abstract of this will, made by the late Horatio G. Somerby for the Hon. Francis E. Parker of Boston, was published in the REGISTER, xxxii. 337. Mr. Waters has thought that a fuller abstract would be of service to the readers of the REGISTER. —J. T. H.

Mrs. Dorothy Parker was the widow of the Rev. Robert Parker, the famous Puritan author. Benjamin Woodbridge, the executor who proved the will, was the first graduate of Harvard College. See Woodbridge Genealogy, REG. xxxii. 292–6. See also the "Woodbridge Record," New Haven, 1883, large 4to., compiled from the papers of Louis Mitchell, Esq., by his brother Donald G. Mitchell, Esq. The will of the Rev. John Woodbridge, of Stanton, Wilts, the father of Rev. John and Benjamin Woodbridge, is printed in this work from a copy lately obtained in England.—ED.]

EDWARD BELL, of St. Brevells, co. Gloucester, 16 August, 1649, proved 21 January, 1649. He mentions nephew John Gorges, Esq. In a codicil, 20 August, 1649, he mentions lady Elizabeth Gorges of Ashton Phillips, Mrs. Mary Cutts, "my" godson Mr. Edward Perkins, Mr. Thomas Pole, &c. &c. He discharges sundry persons (among whom Mr. Wymond Bradbury, deceased) "of all debts owing by them to me or my brother William which became due unto me by his gift." Pembroke, 3.

[I suppose that this Edward Bell was a brother of Ann, daughter of Edward Bell of Writtle, Essex. Ann Bell was the first wife of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, and her eldest son, John Gorges, probably the "nephew John Gorges, Esq." named in this will, was the father of Ferdinando Gorges, author of "America Painted to the Life." See Johnson's Wonder Working Providence, edited by William F. Poole, LL.D., and the notice of it by the Rev. Edmund F. Slafter in the REGISTER, xxii. 213–19. "Lady Elizabeth Gorges of Ashton Phillips" was no doubt the fourth wife and widowof Sir Ferdinando. See REGISTER, xxix. 42–7. Wymond Bradbury may be Wymond Bradbury of Wicken Bonant, co. Essex, whom the late John M. Bradbury, Esq., supposed to be the father of Thomas Bradbury, of Salisbury, Mass. (see REGISTER, xxiii. 262–6), but if so he died before 1650.—EDITOR.]

NATHANIEL PARKER, of East Berghoult, co. Suffolk, Esq., 5 August, 1684, proved 19 August, 1684. To be buried at the East end of the churchyard near the church of Great Wenham, co. Suffolk. He mentions his farm of Great Wilsey in Wrating, co. Suffolk. To nephew Philip Parker, Esq., son and heir apparent of Sir Philip Parker, Baronet, all my farm called the Priory in Great Wenham and East Berghoult, and the advowson of the church of Great Wenham, for life, and then to his son Philip. Nephew Calthorp Parker, son of Sir Philip Parker. Nephew Sir Philip Parker. Niece Mercy Parker, nieces Dorothy and Mary Parker, daughters of my late brother Sir Philip Parker, Knight. Niece Mary Parker, daughter of Henry Parker, Esq., my late brother. Nephew Henry Parker, son of said brother. My nephew Philip Gurdon, Esq. To John Gurdon, son of my nephew Mr. Nathaniel Gurdon. To Sir John Barker, Baronet. To my godson Winiff Sergeant. My god-daughter Elizabeth Walker. My god-daughter the daughter of my nephew Bernard Saltingstall. My nephew in law Anthony Gaudy, Esq., and my god-son Anthony Gaudie, son of the aforesaid, and his sister Winifred Gaudie. My cousin Elizabeth Garnish, widow. Hare, 104.

JANE WILLIAMS, of Whetenhurst, co. Gloucester, spinster, 31 May, 1650, proved 30 June, 1655. To brother Samuel Williams my Scottish print bible. To my brother Richard Williams and my sister Elizabeth Williams that are in New England, each of them twenty shillings apiece. To Benjamin Williams and Nathaniel Williams, the two sons of my brother Samuel Williams, ten pounds apiece when they reach the age of twenty-one years. To John Hall, the younger, my sister's eldest son, ten pounds

and a standing bedstead that is in his father's parlour chamber, my brother-in-law John Hall's. To Samuel, Daniel and Susanna Hall, the other three children of my brother-in-law, John Hall, twenty pounds apiece at 21. Brother-in-law John Hall to be executor. Aylett, 292.

[It is possible that the Richard Williams, named above, as in New England, was Richard Williams of Taunton (*ante*, p. 3); but it is not probable. Six other persons by this name are recorded by Savage.—Ed.]

William Goodrick, of Walton Head, co. York, 21 September, 1662, proved 25 January, 1664. My two daughters, Sarah and Elizabeth. My daughter Mary and her husband Matthew Elwald. My nephews Sir John Goodricke and Sir Francis Goodrick. My wife Sarah. My son William Goodrick. Hyde, 4.

[See Register, xxxvi. 384.—H. F. W.]

Joseph Holland, citizen and clothworker of London, 25 December, 1658, with codicil dated 29 December, 1658, proved 17 January, 1658. To be buried on the south side of the christening pew in the parish church of St. Sepulchre, London, between my two former wives. To Elizabeth, my now wife, late the wife and administratrix of Jeffery Cumber, deceased. To son Joseph Holland the lease of my house in Green Arbour in said parish. To son-in-law John Perry and Johanna, his wife, my daughter, and their sons John Perry and Josias Perry and daughter Elizabeth Perry. To my said daughter Johanna, certain needle work "wrought by my first wife, her mother." To daughter Elizabeth, wife of Richard Bessy, in Virginia. To my son Nathaniel Holland, of Waterton in New England twenty pounds in goods; to son Samuel Holland, in Virginia, thirty pounds in goods or money; and to each a bible. To son-in-law Miles Rich and daughter Prudence, his wife. To good friend Mr. John White, grocer, of above-named parish, and his wife. To Mr. John Andrewes in Fleet Lane. To my servant John Arnott. To the poor of said parish, in bread, twenty shillings, to such as Master Gouge will distribute unto. The executor to be Master John White; the overseer to be Master Andrews. The witnesses to the body of the will were Hen: Travers Scr: Ellen Booth (her mark). The witnesses to the codicil were Hen: Travers, John Arnatt and Thomas Bargett. Pell, 9.

[The family of Nathaniel Holland of Watertown, named in this will, is found in Bond's Watertown, p. 302. Dr. Bond erroneously conjectures that he was a son of John and Judith Holland of Dorchester, Mass., and he has been followed by other writers.—Ed.]

[I find a grant of land on record in the Virginia Land Registry Office, of 189 acres, to Edward Besse, on the south side of Chickahominy River, April 7, 1651, Book No. 2, p. 321. The names Arnott, Gouge, Booth, Perry and Travers appear in the early annals of Virginia. Francis Willis, the ancestor of the worthy Virginia family of that name, married, about the middle of the 17th century, Ann Rich.—R. A. Brock, of Richmond, Va.]

Margaret Lane, of London, widow, 16 January, 1661, with addition made 3 September, 1662. To be buried in the grave of my late husband, Edmond Lane, in the parish church of St. Dunstan's in the East, London. To my sister Martha, wife of William Eaton, now, I think, in New England, one hundred pounds within one year next after my decease. To her five children twenty pounds, to be equally divided amongst them, and also within the like time, to their said father or mother for their use, and whose

acquittance shall be a sufficient discharge to my executor for the same. To my cousin Sarah Barett, daughter of my late brother Daniel Jenkin, deceased, and now wife of John Barett, twenty pounds. To her eldest daughter, Sarah Barett, thirty pounds, and to her son John Barett and her other daughter, Mary Barett, twenty pounds apiece. To the three children of my late sister Priscilla Hammond, deceased, late wife of William Hammond, ten pounds apiece within one year after my decease. To Thomas Jenkins, eldest son of said deceased brother Daniel Jenkins. To my other cousin Daniel Jenkins, son of said deceased brother, &c. &c.

The addition, or codicil, mentions cousin Thomas Jenkins, of Minster, co. Kent, who is appointed overseer, the said 3 August (*sic*) 1662.

The witnesses to the will were Henry Travers, Scr. in Smithfield, Jo. Newland, Micah Machell and Samuel Fox, his servants.

Elizabeth Jenkin, relict and administratrix, with the will annexed, of Daniel Jenkins, deceased, executor of above will, received commission to administer on the estate of the above, 5 August, 1667. Carr, 107.

["William Eaton of Staple, husbandman, Martha, his wife, three children and one servant," embarked for New England in 1637 (Reg. xv. 29). They settled at Watertown (Bond's Watertown, p. 202). They had two children born in this country, making in all five children, the number named by Mrs. Lane.—Ed.]

Edmund Muninges, of Denge, co. Essex, the unprofitable servant of God, 2 October, 1666, proved 18 July, 1667, by Hopestill Muninges, executor. To wife Markiet ten pounds within one month after my decease, and the household goods which her father gave her, and that is to say, one bed, one table, cubbord, one guite (*sic*) chest, one brass pot, one dripping pan and four little platters. To second son, Return, twenty pounds within one year after demand be made for it. To third son, Takeheed, forty pounds within six months after my decease. To eldest daughter, Harry (*sic*) ten pounds within one year after demand be made for it. To second daughter, Rebecca, ten pounds. Eldest son, Hopestill, to be executor. If wife Markit prove with child, then to such child ten pounds at age of twenty-one years, &c. Testator made his mark in presence of William Cooch, John Spencer and Takeheed Muninge. Carr, 95.

[Edmund Munnings, aged 40, came to New England in 1635, in the Abigail, Robert Hackwell, master, bringing with him his wife Mary, aged 30 years, daughters Mary and Anna, and son Mahalaleel, respectively nine, six and three years of age. He settled in Dorchester, where he had grants of land, among them that of Moon Island, "layd to Dorchester" by the General Court, June 2, 1641. This Island contained about twenty acres of land, and was used for pasturage, it may have been, for two and a half centuries. On the northerly side was a high bluff; southerly it was connected at very low water, by the bars or flats of the island, with the promontory of Squantum. This island is named on the Dorchester Records, in 1637 and 1638, "Mannings Moone." It is, however, no longer an island, having recently been joined to Squantum by an artificial isthmus in connection with the great Boston sewer, the reservoir of which is being built here.

Mr. Munnings had three sons, born and baptized in Dorchester, bearing the singular names of Hopestill, born April 5, 1637, Return, Sept. 7, 1640, and Take Heed, Oct. 20, 1642. The Dorchester Church Records say that Hopestill went to England. We have also evidence that the father returned and died in his native clime. Return removed to Boston. Goody Munnings, the mother, was admitted to the Dorchester church, 16. 2. 1641. On the "9 (8) 59, Mahallaecll Munings" was dismissed from this church "vnto ye new," or second "church at Boston, & dyed ye 27 (12) 59, being drowned in ye Millcreek at Boston in ye night."—Dorchester Church Records. He married Hannah, daughter of John Wiswall. The widow subsequently married Thomas Overman. By the inventory of the estate of Mahalaleel Munnings, made in 1659, and proved Jan. 30, 1660, occupying three

large folio pages in volume three of Suffolk wills and inventories, pages 229 to 231, the last inventory in the book, it would appear that he invested largely in English goods, and was a prominent merchant of his day. In 1667 widow Munnings was taxed three pence, among those rated for lands at the neck in Dorchester, at a half penny per acre for the plow land. Mahalaleel went to England, it may have been with his father, and is doubtless the person who returned to New England in the Speedwell in 1656, Capt. Locke, master, notwithstanding the slight discrepancy in age, as given at the two arrivals.

The name of Edmund Munnings, on the 7th of 12 mo. 1641, is affixed to the list, consisting of seventy-one, of the inhabitants of Dorchester, who agreed that a rate of twenty pounds per annum should be paid out of the rents of Thompson's island towards the maintenance of a school in Dorchester. We are not certain that Mr. Munnings was there subsequent to 1641. On the 8th of March, 1663-4, his name stands the fifteenth on the list of rights in the New Grant of undivided land, which did belong to William Stoughton. Mr. Munnings had an interest in 10 acres, 3 quarters, 12 pole. Mr. Savage says Mr. Munnings "had probably gone home, I think, to Malden, co. Essex, there at least, was somehow connected with Joseph Hills, who before coming over had given M. £11 in a bill for bringing one bullock for the use of H." Maldon is a few miles only from Dengie, and is "locally in the hundred of Dengie." See REGISTER, i. 132; vii. 273; viii. 75; x. 176; xiv. 316; Fourth Report of the Record Commissioners, Boston, pages 29, 32, 106, 120; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, iii. 255; Lewis's Topographical Dictionary of England, ii. 20; iii. 206; History of Dorchester, p. 68; King's Handbook of Boston Harbor, pp. 100, 106.—W. B. TRASK.]

JOHN NORRIS the elder, of Westminster, co. Middlesex, yeoman, 8 June, 1667, proved 4 (or 5) July, 1667. To son William Norris seventy-five pounds to make up the twenty-five pounds formerly given him to one hundred pounds, &c., and also house, &c., at Mooret-clack,* co. Surrey, which I bought of him, and a tenement at Tame in co. Oxford, held by lease. To son John Norris ninety pounds, to make up the ten pounds formerly given him to one hundred pounds, and a tenement at Mooretclack, bought of son William, &c. To grand child Annanias Andrews thirty pounds at age of twenty-one or day of marriage. To grand child John Andrews thirty pounds at twenty-one. To daughter Elizabeth Bell, now beyond the seas, forty pounds, if she be living and come to England to receive the same herself, and that Samuel Bell, her husband, shall not meddle or have to do therewith. To grand-child Edward Norris, son of Christopher Norris, thirty pounds, five pounds whereof to put him forth an apprentice, and the remaining twenty-five pounds, with the benefit and increase, at age of twenty-one years. Remainder to two sons, William and John Norris, equally. Carr, 95.

Sir ROBERT PEAKE, Knight, citizen and goldsmith of London, 15 May, 1666, with codicil made 27 September, 1666, proved 26 July, 1667, by Gregory and Benjamin Peake. To my cousin and sometime servant, George Lyddall, in Virginia, gentleman, three hundred pounds in three years (one hundred pounds per year payable on Michaelmas day). To my sometime servant, Michael Tucker, in Virginia, husbandman, ten pounds. To servant Elizabeth Essington, of London, widow, twenty pounds. To my cousin James Waters, the son of Joseph Waters, fifty pounds. To my cousin —— Waters, relict of Samuel Waters, skinner, deceased, twenty pounds. To friend Doctor James Hide of Oxford, and his wife Margaret Hide, fifty pounds, and to their son Robert, my godson, fifty pounds. To my good friend and valentine Mary St. Loe, of the Parish of Dunstans in the East, London, widow, one thousand pounds in ten years (one hundred pounds a year, payable on Michaelmas day). To Mrs. Mary Burton, wife

* Mortlake.

of Mr. Thomas Burton of London, gentleman, and their son Robert, my godson, &c. To my godson Tristram Huddlestone, son of Nicholas Huddlestone of London, skinner, &c. To good friend Thomas Pulteney, of London, salter, and his wife, &c. To Edward Hunt, of London, vintner, and Elizabeth his wife. To my friend Edward Jerman. To good friend Richard Loans, of London. To John Peake, Esq., eldest son of Sir William Peake, Knight, of London, Alderman, and his brother Benjamin, second son of Sir William, &c. To Mrs. Elizabeth Vanbrugh, wife of Mr. Giles Vanbrugh, merchant, both my singular good friends—and to others.

Carr, 96.

[Much about the English family of Waters will be found in Emmerton and Waters's Gleaning from English Records, pp. 121–30.—Ed.]

[In the Virginia Land Registry Office the following grants are recorded: George Lyddal, "Gentleman," 1750 acres in York County, Nov. 25, 1654; "Captain" George Lyddal, 2390 acres in New Kent County (formed from York County in 1654) Jan. 20, 1657. Book No. 4, p. 214. The name Lyddall is a favored Christian name in a number of Virginian families, notably in the Bowles and Bacon. I find on record in Henrico County court, in June, 1754, the will of Langston Bacon. Wife Sarah is named, and also as Executors, Nathaniel Bacon, Lyddal Bacon and John Williamson. John Lyddall Bacon, Esq. is at this date President of the State Bank of Richmond.—R. A. Brock, of Richmond, Va.]

William Burges, of South River, County of Ann Arundell, Province of Maryland, 11 July, 1685. To son Edward Burges five thousand pounds of tobacco in casque within one year, provided he deliver to my executors one half of certain live stock that belonged to the estate of George Puddington, deceased. To William and Elizabeth, the children of said son Edward. To son George Burges five thousand pounds of tobacco in casque, within one year. To sons William, John, Joseph, Benjamin and Charles, and daughters Elizabeth, Ann and Susanna Burges. To daughter Susannah, the wife of Major Nicholas Sewall, five pounds in money and my seal ring. To my grandson Charles Sewall and my granddaughter Jane Sewall. To son William my messuage, &c., near South River, Ann Arundell county, which I purchased of one George Westall, and on a part whereof is a town called London. Wife Ursula to have the use of it till son William accomplish the age of twenty-one years. (It is again referred to as the town or port of London.) Also to son William a tract in Baltimore County, near land of Col. George Wells, containing four hundred and eighty acres. To son John a tract near Herring Creek, in Ann Arundell County, containing eight hundred acres. To son Joseph a tract lately bought of Richard Beard, gentleman, near the South River, &c., containing thirteen hundred and forty acres. To son Benjamin a tract near the Ridge, in Ann Arundell County, which I bought of Thomas Besson, containing three hundred acres, and another near the head of South River, containing four hundred acres. To son Charles my interest in land bought of Vincent Low, near the head of Sasafras River, in Cecil County, formerly granted to Nicholas Painter, since deceased, and containing sixteen hundred acres, also a tract lately purchased by me from said Vincent Lowe, on the south side of the Susquehanock River in said county of Baltimore, containing five hundred acres. (These sons appear to have been all under twenty-one years of age.) Wife Ursula to be executrix, and Major Nicholas Sewall, Major Nicholas Cassaway and Captain Henry Hanslapp, supervisors. The witnesses were Thomas Francies, Michael Cusack, John Harrison, William Elridge (his mark) and John Edwards.

5 July, 1689. Emanavit Comissio Micajæ Perry attornato unice depu-

tato per Ursulam Moore als Burges (uxorem Mordecai Moore) jam in com. de Ann Arundell in Provincia de Maryland comorand. relictam et executricem, &c. &c. Ent. 91.

THOMAS BRINLEY, of Datchett, co. Bucks, Esq., 13 September, 1661, with codicil of 16 October, 1661, proved 11 December, 1661. My third of tenements in the town of Newcastle upon Tyne, and two thirds of the manor of Burton in Yorkshire, to eldest son, Francis Brinley and his heirs. My half of the township or manor of Wakerfield, heretofore parcell of the Lordship of Raby, and my lands and tenements in Wakerfield, county and Bishoprick of Durham, purchased in the names of William Wase of Durham and of Robert Worrall, lately deceased, and of Michael Lambcroft, lately deceased, and of John Maddocke, of Cuddington, co. Chester, in trust for the use of me, the said Thomas Brinley, and the said Robert Worrall and our heirs and assigns forever, to my wife, Anne Brinley, during her natural life; at her death to eldest son, Francis Brinley. My lands in Horton and Stanwell, in the several counties of Middlesex and Bucks, &c., by me purchased of Henry Bulstrode of Horton, to wife Anne for life; then to my second son, Thomas Brinley, a lease of ninety-nine years. Certain other lands, &c., lately bought of James Styles, the elder, of Langley, to wife Anne; at her death to my third son, William Brinley. A legacy to daughter Mary Silvester, widow, and her daughter, my granddaughter, Mary Silvester the younger, who are both left destitute of subsistence by the decease of my said daughter's late husband, Peter Silvester, &c. To the children of my daughter Grissell, the now wife of Nathaniel Silvester, gentleman, dwelling in New England, in the Parts of America, in an island called Shelter Island, one hundred pounds within one year after my decease.

The witnesses to the will were Robert Style and Rose Baker. In the codicil he bequeaths legacies to his brother Lawrence Brinley and Richard Brinley his son, both of London, merchants, to the intent that they shall with all convenient speed sell that half of said lands, &c. (in Wakerfield), for the best rate and value that they can get for the same, &c.

The witnesses to this codicil were William Wase, Budd Wase, William Carter and William Brinley. The will was proved by the widow, Anne Brinley. May, 193.

[Thomas Brinley, who made this will, was the father of Francis Brinley, who emigrated to Barbadoes, but, the climate not being "suited to his habits and constitution," came to New England and settled at Newport, R. I., as early as 1652. Francis Brinley wrote an "Account of the Settlements and Governments in and about the Lands of Narraganset Bay," which is printed in the Massachusetts Historical Collections, 1st S., vol. v. pp. 217–20. A catalogue of his library is printed in the REGISTER, xii. 75–8.

Brief genealogies of the Brinley family will be found in Bridgman's King's Chapel Epitaphs, 219–228, and in the Heraldic Journal, vol. ii. pp. 31–2. The former is by the Hon. Francis Brinley, now of Newport, R. I. From it we learn that Thomas Brinley, "one of the auditors of the Revenue of King Charles the First and of King Charles the Second," besides the children named above in his will—Francis, Thomas, William, Mary, widow of Peter Sylvester, and Grizzell, wife of Nathaniel Sylvester—had three other daughters who lived to be married, namely: Rose, who married Giles Baker, lord of the manor of Riple in Kent; one, christian name unknown, who married William Coddington, governor of Rhode Island; and the other, whose christian name is also unknown, who married Richard Hackle, Esq. Grizzell was baptized at St. James's Church, Clerkenwell, Jan. 6, 1635–6. Abstracts of the wills of Peter and Nathaniel Sylvester will be found later in this article.—ED.]

LAURENCE BRINLEY, citizen and haberdasher of London, 10 August, 1662, proved 11 December, 1662, by the oaths of Samuel and Richard

Brinley, sons and executors named in the will. The following bequests appear: to Mary Limbrey twenty pounds; to Philip Limbrey, of Virginia, twenty pounds; to my sister Susan Gregory, of Exon (Exeter), widow, ten pounds; to my cousin Elizabeth Brinley, of London, widow, and her two daughters, twenty pounds apiece to buy them a ring; to Master Calamy, my dearly beloved pastor and faithful minister of Jesus Christ, five pounds; to poor Presbyterian ministers out of their places for conscience sake, thirty pounds, to be disposed of according to the discretion of my executors with Mr. Calamy; to my daughter Jenne Jackson, the wife of ——, the sum of twenty pounds, and, in case Weaver's Hall money cometh in, eighty pounds; to my daughter-in-law Elizabeth Earnly, widow, the sum of twenty pounds; to my son Nathaniel Brinley fifty pounds when he cometh out of his time. I do constitute and appoint my two sons Samuel and Richard Brinley to be my executors, and give ten pounds apiece to them. The residue, &c., to my five children, viz., Nathaniel, Susannah, Hester, Philip and Isaac Brinley, according to equal proportions. My real estate of land in Ireland and England, after my decease, to be sold according to the uttermost value, for the payment of my wife's and the children's portions.

The witnesses to this will were William Webb, Richard Brinley and John Jackson. Laud, 151.

NATHANIEL, son of Laurence Brinley, of London, merchant, was a legatee to the amount of five pounds, under the will of Henry Hazlewood, citizen and currier of London, proved in the same year as the foregoing will. Laud, 108.

[From Lipscombe's History of Buckinghamshire, published in 1847.] In an account of the church at Datchett are found the following copies of inscriptions on a slab in the floor of the nave:

Here lieth the body of Thomas Brinley, Esq., who was one of the auditors of the Revenue of King Charles the First and of King Charles ye Second. Born in the City of Exeter. He married Anne, youngest daughter of Wm Ware* of Petworth, in Sussex, gent., who had issue by her five sons and seven daughters. He dyed the 15th day of October in the year of our Lord 1661.

Here also lieth buried ye body of the above said William Ware,* who died the 19th of Sept. 1642, aged 62 years and 5 months.

Vol. iv. page 441.

[From Visitation of London, 1634, vol. i., printed by the Harleian Soc.]

LAWRENCE BRINLEY, of Willenhall, descended out of Stafford.

Richard Brinley of Willenhall in com. Stafford = Joane, da. of ..... Reeve.

Thomas Brinley, eld. son, one of His Maties auditors, living 1634.

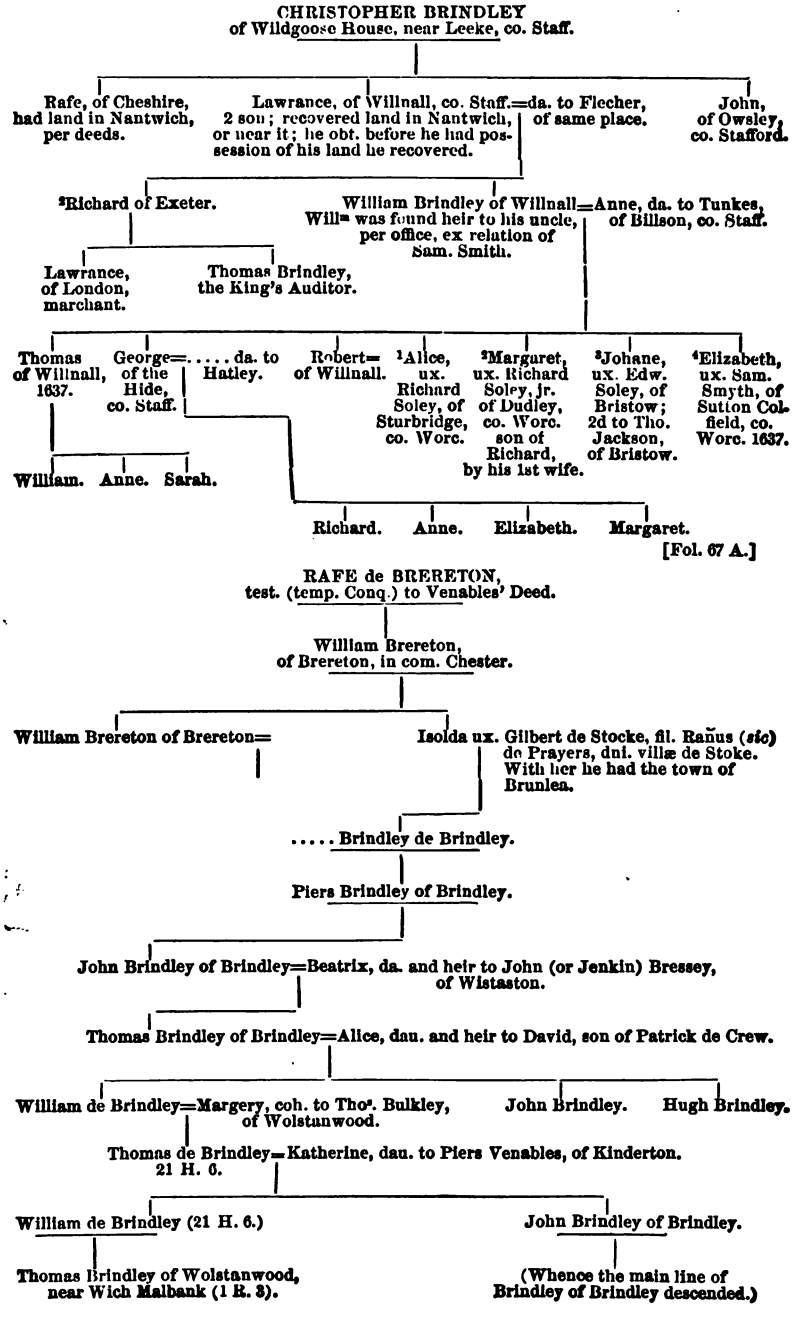
*Lawrence Brinley of London, merchant, living 1634. = Mary, da. of John Minifie, of Hunyton, com. Devon.

Saml Brinley, eld. son. | Lawrence. | Richard. | Mary. | Anne

(Signed) LAW. BRINLEY.

* This is undoubtedly a mistake for Wase; for a pedigree of which family see Berry's Sussex Genealogies, p. 125, and Dallaway's History of the Western Division of Sussex, Vol. 2, Part ii. p. 123. It will be noticed that William Wase and Budd Wase were witnesses of Thomas Brinley's will.—H. F. W.

[From Randall Holmes's Heraldic Collections for Cheshire, Harleian MS., No. 2119 British Museum.]



[Abstracts of deeds in evidence.] William, son of Thomas de Brindley, gives to Rich[d] Reffs, parson of Bastomley, all his lands, tenements, &c., in the Hundred of Wich Malbank. Dated at Wolstanwood on the Feast of Epiphany—21 H. 6.

A lease of a messuage in Rottenrow in Wich Malbank, by Thomas Brindley of Wolstanwood, near Wich Malbank, to Hugh Boston of the Wich, gentleman, dated 6 February, 1 R. 3.

A lease of Crofts in Copenhall and Wolstanwood, and a messuage and two crofts in Wighterson, near Nantwich, made by Thomas Brindeley of Wolstanwood aforesaid, to Hugh Boston, gent. aforesaid, of same date.

Mr. Garside to pay me for this pedigree for Mr. Sam. Smyth of Sutton Coldfield, 1637. Ff. 40, 67 A. and 68.

PETER SILVESTER of London, merchant, now inhabitant in the parish of Saint James, Dukes Place, in London, 26 January, 1657, proved 11 February, 1657. Whereas my dear mother, Mary Silvester, of London, widow, did oblige herself by promise to give unto me the sum of one thousand pounds of lawful money of England, for which said sum of one thousand pounds, &c., my said mother, at my request, hath this day become bound by obligation of the penalty of two thousand pounds unto Thomas Middleton of Stratford Bow, in the County of Middlesex, Esquire, conditioned for the payment of the said one thousand pounds within six years after the date of the said bond unto me or to Mary my now wife, &c. &c. I do give and bequeath the said sum to wife Mary. To only daughter Mary six hundred pounds at the age of one and twenty years or day of marriage. If she die in the mean time, then two hundred pounds of it to my dear and loving wife, one hundred pounds to my brother Nathaniel Silvester, one hundred pounds to brother Joshua Silvester, one hundred and fifty pounds to brother Giles Silvester, and fifty pounds to my sister Cartwright. The said sum of six hundred pounds to be sent to my loving brother Constant Silvester, now resident in the Barbados, he to become bound for the payment, as above. To each and every of my own brothers and brothers-in-law forty shillings apiece to make each of them a ring to wear in remembrance of me. To my uncle Jeofrie Silvester the sum of twenty-five pounds. To my cousin Joseph Gascoigne fifteen pounds. To my Aunt Gascoigne five pounds, and to her daughter Anne Gascoigne five pounds. To loving friend Richard Duke, scrivener, forty shillings to make him a ring. To the poor of the parish of St. James, Duke's Place, five pounds. Thomas Middleton, Esq., to be sole executor, and loving uncle Nathaniel Arnold overseer, and I give him fifty pounds.

The witnesses to the above were Edw: Warren, Hum: Richardson and Richard Duke, scr. Wootton, 95.

GILES SILVESTER, of London, merchant, 2 March, 1670, proved 26 May, 1671. To such child or children as my wife now goeth with, the sum of three hundred pounds at his, her or their age of one and twenty years, if sons, and at age of twenty-one, or on day of marriage, which shall first happen, if daughters. To my nephew, Constant Silvester, the four pictures that were my late fathers. The residue of the estate to loving wife, Anne Silvester, who is appointed executrix. I entreat and appoint my dear and loving brother, Constant Silvester Esquire, and my good friend Redmaine Burrell to be overseers. To each of them forty shillings, for rings.

Grant of administration on the estate of the above was made to Constant Silvester, natural and lawful brother of the deceased, the widow Anne Silvester having renounced the executorship. Duke, 68.

CONSTANT SILVESTER made his will 7 April, 1671, proved 7 October, 1671, by Grace Silvester, relict and executrix. All my lands, plantations, houses and tenements in the island of Barbados, &c., to wife Grace and to Henry Walrond, Sen[r] Esq., brother of the said Grace, Col. Richard Hawkins, Samuel Farmer, Esq., and Mr. Francis Raynes (being all of the said island of Barbados) for one thousand years from the day of my decease, in trust, &c.; wife Grace to enjoy one moiety during her natural life, and my eldest son, Constant, to enjoy two thirds of the other moiety during his mother's life, and my second son, Humphrey Silvester, to have and hold the remaining third of said other moiety during his mother's life. After her death Constant to have two thirds of the whole, and Humphrey the remaining third. If there should be more sons, the eldest son (in that case) to have a double share, and each other son a single share. If wife Grace should marry again, then she to have one third, instead of one half, of the above described property. To daughters Grace and Mary two thousand pounds sterling each at day of marriage, or at age of twenty-one years, and, over and above that, the sum of one hundred pounds sterling each, to buy them a jewel at the age of sixteen years.

Item, I give and bequeath to my brother Nathaniel Silvester, his heirs and assigns forever, one sixth part of all the lands which I and my said brother hold in partnership in Shelter Island, upon the coast of New England; so that, whereas he had a third part of the said lands before, now he shall have a moiety. And the remaining moiety of the said lands I give and bequeath to my two sons before named, equally, and to the heirs of their bodies lawfully begotten, forever; and, for want of such issue, to my brother Joshua Silvester and the heirs of his body, forever; and, for want of such issue, to my brother Nathaniel, his heirs and assigns, forever. To brother Joshua Silvester eight hundred pounds sterling. To my sister Mary Cartwright a mortgage on the estate made over to me by her deceased husband, Isaac Cartwright, during her natural life, and after her decease to my nephew, Constant Cartwright, he paying out of the same to each of his sisters, Mary and Anne, two hundred pounds sterling at their day of marriage or arrival at age of twenty-one years, whichever shall first happen. To my nephew Richard Kett, six hundred pounds sterling, and sixty pounds sterling per annum so long as he shall remain upon my Plantation after my decease, to keep the accompts thereof and taking care no injury or prejudice be done to the estate by any without giving notice thereof to my trustees beforenamed.

Wife Grace to be executrix so long as she remain unmarried, then the other trustees, &c. To each of these fifty pounds sterling apiece to buy them what they shall think fit to remember me by after my decease.

The witnesses were Henry Walrond, Grace Walrond, Peter Blackler, Anne Guillett, Dorothy Marshall, Samuel Ainseworth, jun[r] and Will. Swepson.

17 June 1702 emanavit commissio Dominæ Gratiæ Pickering, uxori Domini Henrici Pickering, Baronetti, filiæ naturali et legitimæ dicti Constantii Silvester defuncti, etc. etc. Duke, 124.

In the Chancel Aisle of the church in Brampton (co. Huntington), is a stone with this inscription: "Here lieth the body of Constant Silvester Esqre who departed this life the 2nd September, 1671." The church Register contains the following: "M[r] Humphrey Silvester, son of M[r] Constant

Silvester & Mrs Grace his wife, was buried April ye sixteenth 1673." "Mr Constant Silvester was buried the 4th day of September a: d: 1671."

Add. MS. 24493, Fol. 341, Brit. Mus. (Joseph Hunter's Colls.).

The following is an abstract of the last will and testament of NATHANIEL SYLVESTER of Shelter Island, proved 2 October, 1680. He calls himself the right, true and lawful owner and proprietor of one moiety or half part, in fee simple, of all that Island whereon he was then dwelling, formerly called Manhansack-Ahaqua-Shuwamock, now Shelter Island, &c. &c. also of one moiety or half part, in possession and reversion, of one other Island, formerly called Robert's Island. He gives and bequeaths to his endeared wife Grizzell Sylvester, Francis Brinley, James Lloyd, Isaac Arnold, Lewis Morris and Daniel Gould, all the above described property, and also the other moiety or half part of Shelter Island which is claimed in partnership by my brother Constant Sylvester and Thomas Middleton, or any part or parts thereof which may happen to fall due unto me from the said Constant Sylvester and Thomas Middleton by reason of the great disbursements made by me for the said moiety, &c., in their behalf since the year 1652 until this present year, and likewise by reason of the great sums of money which my brother Constant doth in particular stand indebted unto me, as per accounts doth appear, and furthermore by reason of the confiscation of the said moiety, &c. &c., by the Dutch men of war at their taking of New York with their fleet of nineteen men of war, they also taking and surprising the said moiety, &c. &c., as by the chief commanders of the said Dutch men of war their instrument of confiscation and Bill of Sale given unto me for the same, as doth at large appear, the said commanders also sending one of their men of war to Shelter Island where the Captain landed with about fifty soldiers, taking possession of the said moiety, &c., and to strike the greater dread in my family they beset my house, the better to obtain the money which they forced from me and myself constrained to pay to prevent their suing of said moiety, &c. &c. The above described property is to be held in trust for certain purposes. Reference is made to his wife's jointure, as by a deed left in hands of brother William Coddington of Rhode Island may at large appear. My children to be brought up in the fear of God, and to have such education bestowed upon them as may be conveniently gotten in these parts of the world, and as shall seem meet to my endeared wife, their mother, &c. My brother Joshua to be conveniently maintained both with diet, lodging, clothing and necessaries, decent and becoming him, as hitherto he hath enjoyed, that he may in no manner of way want, and in no wise put off from the Island, unless he shall think good to live elsewhere, &c. To son Giles (certain property); to son Nathaniel; to son Peter; to daughter Patience at age of twenty-one or marriage; to daughter Elizabeth at twenty-one or marriage; to daughter Mary at twenty-one or marriage; to daughter Ann at twenty-one or marriage; to daughter Mercy at twenty-one or marriage. To sons Constant and Benjamin at twenty-one. Son Nathaniel (a minor) to have certain bricks lying at Thomas Moore Senior's farm and at the Oyster Pond. Son Peter (also a minor) to have part of the said bricks. Property at Southold spoken of. The executors of the above will to be wife Grizzell Sylvester, brother-in-law Francis Brinley, son-in-law James Lloyd, cousin Isaac Arnold, Lewis Morris and Daniel Gould.

The witnesses were John Colling, Ann Colling (by mark), Peter Aldritch and Jaques Guillott. These made deposition 2 October, 1680, under authority given by the Governor 2 September, 1680.

Additional MS. 24493, Fol. 344, British Museum (Joseph Hunter's Collections).

[On the 9 of June, 1651, Thomas Middleton, Thomas Rouse, Constant Sylvester and Nathaniel Sylvester, purchased Shelter Island, on the east end of Long Island, for sixteen hundred pounds of good merchantable Muscovado sugar, from Stephen Goodycare, of New Haven, who had purchased it May 18, 1641, from the agent of the Earl of Sterling. Full particulars of the transactions of Nathaniel Sylvester in relation to Shelter Island will be found in Thompson's Long Island, vol. i. pp. 364–9. Nathaniel Sylvester died in March, 1680, according to Thompson, who gives an account of his descendants. Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary (iv. 99), says: "There is no slight reason to believe this Nathaniel to be the son of the celebrated poet Joshua Sylvester, translator of the divine rhapsodies of Du Bartas." I do not know what reason Mr. Savage, who was a cautious genealogist, had for thinking so. It is possible that he was a son, or more likely a grandson.—Ed.]

Samuel Ward, the elder, of Ipswich, clerk, 19 October, 1639, proved 24 April, 1640, by Nathaniel and Joseph Ward, sons of the deceased and executors of his will; to whom he left all his books, all his loadstones, shells, papers, pictures and maps. Item—I will and bequeath all that money which doth belong to me upon the house where I now dwell, situate in Ipswich aforesaid (which money was given by many gentlemen and townsmen my friends), to be equally divided between them and their heirs forever; also all my lands and houses in Brickelsea, both free and copy, equally, &c. &c., on condition that every year during the natural life of Deborah, my loving wife, and Samuel Ward, my eldest son, they pay to the said Deborah and Samuel twenty pounds a year apiece,—to either of them at four times or terms in the year,—upon the feast-day of the Nativity of our Lord God, upon the feast day of the Annunciation of our Blessed Lady St. Mary the Virgin, upon the feast day of St. John the Baptist, and upon the feast day of St. Michael the Archangel, by even and equal portions, &c., at the now dwelling house of Mr. Robert Knapp in Ipswich; or, in lieu of said twenty pounds a year to son Samuel, to keep and maintain him in a comely and decent manner for and during his natural life, at the election and choice of the said Nathaniel and Joseph. To my mother forty shillings yearly, to be paid her at her now dwelling house in Weathersfield, quarterly. My watch to my daughter Deborah, and my fair English Bible, printed anno domini 1633, to my said daughter Deborah, only my wife to have the use of said bible during her life. Sundry chattels to daughter Abigail, after decease of wife. All the plate and wearing clothes to son Nathaniel. My Greek Testament, of Robert Stephens print, to my brother John Ward. My best gloves to my son Robert Bolton. A Greek Testament to son John Bolton. To Margaret my maid, twenty shillings. To John Boggas, my servant, ten shillings. To the poor of the parish of St. Mary Tower and of St. Mary Key in Ipswich, either of them twenty shillings apiece. To Mr. Robert Knapp, my ancient friend, a pair of gloves of five shillings price, or a book of the same value.

The witnesses to the signature were Thomasin Willis and Daniel Ray.

Coventry, 47.

[The Rev. Samuel Ward, B.D., the maker of the above will, was the town preacher at Ipswich, and a celebrated Puritan author. He was the eldest son of the Rev. John Ward of Haverhill, in Suffolk, and brother of the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, author of the Massachusetts Body of Liberties, or code of laws adopted in 1641. Samuel Ward married, January 2, 1604–5, Deborah Bolton, widow, of Isleham, Cambridgeshire. It seems from this will that she had two sons, Robert and John Bolton, by her first husband. For further details of his life, see a brief me-

moir of Rev. Samuel Ward, appended to the editor's memoir of the Rev. Nathaniel Ward (Albany, 1868). An abstract of his will, furnished by the late Col. Chester, will be found on pages 154–5 of that work.—Ed.]

Margaret Simonds, late widow of John Simonds, late of Kunckles Alley in London, deceased, her nuncupative will, August, 1665; To daughter Margaret Burton, who is now beyond the seas. Proved 6 March, 1667, by Margaret Burton. Hene 36.

Timothy Snape, London, yeoman, one of the sons of Edmond Snape, late of the parish of St. Saviors, in Southwark, co. Surrey, clerk, deceased, being bound forth on a voyage to Virginia in the parts beyond the seas, executed his will 10 September, 1624, proved 9 July, 1629. He names brothers and sisters, Samuel, Nathaniel and John Snape, Hannah, now wife of John Barker, citizen and haberdasher of London, and Sarah Snape, spinster. Ridley, 67.

Samuel Ive, of Portsmouth, 13 July, 1667, proved 17 August, 1667, by John Ive, brother and executor. To sister Sarah Putland, of Strood, wife of Elias Putland, four score pounds. To brother John Ive. To Mary Alderidge or any other of our kindred. To my brother Thomas Ive twenty pounds. To Mary Alderidge, my sister's daughter, twelve pence. To Robert Reynolds, carver, all my working tools and the time of my servant John Rauly which he has yet to serve, only six months of the time I do give to the said John Rauly. To M^ris^ Reynolds what goods I have in the house, except my desk and trunk of linen and wearing clothes, which I do give to my brother Thomas Ive if he live to come home; or, else, to my brother John Ive, to whom all the residue. Carr, 107.

[Much about the Ive family will be found in Emmerton and Waters's Gleanings from English Records, pp. 60–1.—Ed.]

William Quicke, citizen and grocer of London, 26 October, 1614, proved 21 January, 1614. He mentions daughter Apphia, wife Elizabeth, daughter Elizabeth, daughter Debora, brother Nicholas Quicke and his children, the rest of brothers' and sisters' children, kinswoman Mary Marshall the younger, brother-in-law Thomas Hodges, merchant taylor, &c.

"I give and bequeath to and amongest my three daughters aforesaid, all my pte of all such landes, tenements and hereditaments as shall from time to time be recovered, planted and inhabited eyther in Virginia or in the somer Ilandes heretofore called the Bermoodas togither wth all such mynes and mineralls of gold, silver and other mettalls or treasure, perles, precious stones or any kinde of wares and merchandices, comodities or profitts whatsoever which shalbe obtayned or gotten in or by the said voyages and plantations accordinge to the adventure and portion of money that I have employed to that use." Rudd, 1.

[John Smith, in his "Generall Historie," Ed. 1626, page 126, gives the name of William Quicke in the List of the Adventurers for Virginia.—R. A. Brock, of Richmond, Va.]

Nathaniel Warde, of Old Winsor, co. Berks, Doctor in Divinity, 3 December, nineteenth of K. Charles, proved 11 February, 1667. He mentions wife Susanna and marriage contract, a bond of one thousand pounds unto Mr Thomas Hanchett and Mr Solomon Smith, in trust for said wife. Son Nathaniel to be executor. The witnesses were Robert Aldridge, Elizabeth Reynolds and (the mark of) Edward Stokes. Hene, 26.

SMALEHOPE BIGG, of Cranbrooke in the County of Kent, clothier, 3 May, 1638, proved 3 October, 1638, by John Bigg. Brother John Bigg, of Maidstone, to be executor. To the poor of Cranbrooke ten pounds. To my Aunt Mary Bridger of West Peckham and her two sons, Robert and Thomas Betts; to my kinswomen, the wife of William Hunt of Brenchley, Anne Bottinge of Brenchley, widow, and the wife of John Saxby of Leeds; to Judith, wife of Thomas Tadnall, late of Dover; to Godfrey Martin of Old Romney and his sisters; to the children of Robert Pell of New Romney, jurat, deceased.

To my kinsfolk Thomas Bate, of Lydd, James Bate, Clement Bate, the wife of William Batchelor, John Compton, Edward White and Martha his wife, all which are now resident in New England, twenty shillings each. I give ten pounds to be distributed to them or to others in New England by my mother and my brother John Stow. To Peter Master of Cranbrook who married my sister. To my mother Rachell Bigg one hundred pounds. Lands &c. at Rye in County Sussex to my wife Ellin. To my sisters Patience Foster and Elizabeth Stow in New England. To Hopestill Foster, son of my sister three hundred pounds. To Thomas and John Stow, sons of my sister Stow two hundred pounds each. To Elizabeth Stow and the other three children (under age) of my said sister Stow. Lands in Horsmonden to my brother John Bigg. Lands at Wittersham, Lidd and Cranbrook to Samuel Bigg, my brother's son, at the age of twenty-three years. My friends John Nowell of Rye, gentleman, James Holden and Thomas Bigg the elder, of Cranbrook, clothiers, to be overseers. To my cousin Hunt's children and John Saxbey's children; to the two sons of my Aunt Betts; to my cousin Bottenn's children; to my cousin Pell's children, viz., Joan Pell, Elizabeth Pell, Richard Pell and Thomas Baytope's wife.

After a hearing of the case between John Bigg, brother and executor of the one part, and Hellen alias Ellen Bigg (the relict), Patience Bigg alias Foster, wife of Richard Foster, and Elizabeth Bigg alias Stow, wife of Richard (*sic*) Stow, testator's sisters, of the other part, sentence was pronounced to confirm the will 4 April, 1639 (the widow having previously died, as shown by date of probate of her own will which follows).

Consistory Court, Canterbury, Vol. 51, Leaf 115.

ELLEN BIGGE, of Cranbrooke, widow of Smalehope Bigge, of Cranbrook, clothier, 24 November, proved 12 February, 1638. To be buried in Cranbrooke Cemetery, near my husband. To Samuel Bigge, son of my brother John Bigge, of Maidstone. Lands and tenements at Rye in the County of Sussex to my only sister Mary, wife of Edward Benbrigg, jurat, of Rye, for her life, remainder to her son John Benbridge; to Anne Benbridge, alias Burrish, and Elizabeth and Mary Benbrig, daughters of my aforesaid sister Mary. To John Benbrigg, clerk, Thomas Benbrigg and Samuel Benbrigg, sons of my deceased sister Elizabeth; also her daughters Anne Benbrigge, alias Puttland, and Elizabeth Benbrigg (the last named under age). My said sister Mary Benbrigg and her son John Benbrigg to be executors. To Peter Master, son of my brother Peter Master, of Cranbrooke; to my sister-in-law Katherine Master. To William Dallett (son of my dec'd sister Bridgett) and his son (under age). To William Edwards, son of my sister Mercy. To Thomas Pilcher, Elizabeth Pilcher alias Beinson, Judith Pilcher alias Burges, and Anne Pilcher, son and daughters of my uncle John Pilcher of Rye, deceased. To Mary, wife of Robert Cushman and their son Thomas (under age). James Holden of

Cranbrooke, clothier, and my brother-in-law Peter Master of Cranbrooke, mercer, to be overseers.

Archdeaconry, Canterbury, Vol. 70, Leaf 482.

Will of JOHN BIGG, of Maidstone, co. Kent., jurat. begun Aug. 17, 1640, finished March 27, 1641, probated Feb. 7, 1642.

Mr. Andrew Broughton, Ex^{r}, friends James Bolden of Cranbrook and Thomas Lamb of Staplehurst, overseers. Legacies to Roger Ball, John Bowden, William Whetston, Samuel Browne, Samuel Skelton, widow Clarke, widow Peirce, Susan the wife of Daniel Clarke my ancient servant, William Lawraman, William Ayerst, Richard Weller Senr, of Cranbrook, —Cheeseman, my porter and fetcher in of my water, old goodman Greensmith of Loose, widow Darby of Staplehurst, old goodman Humphry or his wife of Harresham, widow Warren late of Sandwich, Mr. Harber Minister of Raish beside Mallinge, Mr. Elmeston schoolmaster of Maidstone, Mr. Goodacker and Mr. Bramston, brother to widow Charleton of Loose, "two poore godlie ministers, I think of Sussex," Damarys Wilson now living with me and her father and mother, Mary Tatnell daughter of Thomas T. now living with me and her sister Judah Tatnell.

Also to Packnam Johnson, now living with me, my sister Johnson his mother, my cousin Milles widow, living at Raysh, my cousin Botten, widow, living at Brenchley, my aunt Bredger of Peckham, my cousin Hunt's wife of Brenchley, my cousin Saxbey's wife of Leeds, my cousin Gaskyne and my cousin Betes living about Lengly. My mother Bigg, my sister Foster, my brother Stowe, all these living in New England. Hopestill Foster, Thomas Stowe, John Stowe, Nathaniel Stowe, Samuel Stowe, my brother Stowe's two daughters, Elizabeth Stowe, Thankful Stowe.

My wife Sibella Bigg. Elizabeth Pell dwelling with me. My cousin Beatupes wife of Tenterden. Marie Terrie in New England. My cousin Godfrey Martyne, my cousin Smith's wife of Ladomi, late Saltman. My cousin William Boysse. John Crumpe, son of Thomas Crumpe. My brother Beaccons. Cousin Yonge of Canterbury. My brother Peter Masters of Cranbrooke and his four children. My cousin James Bate of New England. My cousin Lyne of New England. Clement Bate and William Bachelor. Edward Whitt, John Compton, John Moore, Thomas Bridgden, Goodman Beale that went from Cranbrook and my cousin Betts there. My brother Robert Swinocke and his wife. Mr. John London. My mother Mrs. Dorothie Maplisden, my brother Mr. Jervis Maplisden and his wife, my brother Mr. Nynion Butcher and his wife, Mr. Thomas Swynocke, my brother in law, Mr. Wilson and his wife, my brother Wildinge, Mrs. Marie Duke. Mr. Elmeston of Cranbrook. James Holden of Cranbrook. My brother Smallhope Bigg, late of Cranbrook. My brother Beaccon's will. Mr. William Randolph. Mr. Robert Drayner.

Crane, 11.

A copy of this will was printed in the REGISTER, xxix. 256.—H. F. W.

[See will of Christopher Gibson, Suffolk Probate Records, vi. 64. He and Hopestill Foster, Jr., married sisters, daughters of James Bate.

For the foregoing abstracts of the wills of Smalchope Bigg and his widow, Mrs. Ellen Bigge, the readers of the REGISTER are indebted to the kindness of Joseph Eedes, Esq., who has, moreover, given me numerous clews and references to other

American names, to be followed up hereafter. Indeed all my fellow workers here are constantly exhibiting proof of that good will and kindly fellowship which my experience, in America as well as England, has shown me to be characteristic of the brotherhood of antiquaries. HENRY F. WATERS.

By an instrument dated Sept. 10, 1653, recorded with Suffolk Deeds, lib. i. fol. 318, Hopestill Foster of the one part and Thomas, Nathaniel and Samuel Stowe of the other part, all of New England, for the purpose of ending the "many & vncomfortable differences" which have arisen concerning the wills of their deceased uncles Mr. Smallhope Bigg and Mr. John Bigg both of the County of Kent in old England, and which "haue occasioned much trouble each to other p'tie & likewise vncomfortable suits att Lawe," agree that each party shall "enioy what they now enioy namely Hopestill ffoster or his assignes the one half of all those lands In Crambrooke Withersham & Lidd wch m^r Smallhop [ ] Bigg gaue vnto Samuell Bigg his Brothers Sonne & Thomas Stowe and his sonne John as heires to John Stowe his Uncle deceased And Nathaniell & Samuell Stowe the other half of the said land and likewise quietly & peacably to enioy the lands of m^r John Bigg of 60^li a yeare or thereabou^ts. wch hee deuided as by his will is exp^rsed Unto Hopstill ffoster 15^li a yeare, John Stowe 15^li a year, Thomas Nathaniell & Samuell ye remainder."—JOHN T. HASSAM.

Smallhope Bigg, in his will, mentions sisters Patience Foster and Elizabeth Stow. They were the wives of Hopestill Foster of Dorchester (see Dorchester Antiq. Society's Hist. Dorch., p. 118) and John Stow of Roxbury (see the Apostle Eliot's Ch. Records, REGISTER, xxxv. 244). Of the kinsmen whom he names, Edward White, Dorchester, Mass., had married in 1616, at St. Dunstan's Church, Cranbrook, Kent, Martha King, according to a pamphlet printed in 1863, entitled, In Memoriam Lieut. W. Greenough White; John Compton was probably the person of the name who settled at Roxbury (REG. xxxv. 244), and William Batchelor may have been the Charlestown settler who had wives Jane and Rachel (Wyman's Charlestown, i. 42). Clement Bate settled at Hingham (Barry's Hanover, p. 245) and James Bate at Dorchester (Hist. Dorch. p. 106). For the parentage of the latter, see REGISTER, xxxi. 142.

John Bigg in his will (REG. xxix. 259), mentions as persons "that went from Cranbrook," "Edward Whitt [White], John Compton, John Moore, Thomas Brigden and Goodman Beale."—EDITOR.]

THOMAS BELL, senior, of London, merchant, 29 January, 1671, proved 3 May, 1672, by Susanna Bell, his relict and sole executrix.

I give unto Mr. John Elliott, minister of the church and people of God at Roxbury in New England and Captaine Isaac Johnson, whom I take to be an officer or overseer of and in the said church, and to one such other like godly person now bearing office in the said church and their successors, the minister and other two such Head Officers of the church at Roxbury, as the whole church there, from time to time, shall best approve of successively, from time to time forever, all those my messuages or tenements, lands and hereditaments, with their and every of their appurtenances, scituate, lying and being at Roxbury in New England aforesaid, in the parts beyond the seas—To Have and To Hold to the said Minister and Officers of the said church of Roxbury for the time being and their successors, from time to time forever,—In Trust only notwithstanding to and for the maintenance of a Scoole-master and free schoole for the teaching and instruction of Poore mens children at Roxbury aforesaid forever, And to and for no other use, intent or purpose whatsoever.

Whereas my son Thomas Bell did pay unto me the sum of three hundred pounds which he received in marriage with his wife, I therefore give, &c., over and besides two hundred pounds formerly given him, the sum of twelve hundred pounds within twelve months after my decease. If he be dead then to his wife Jane the sum of five hundred pounds. To grand child Clement Bell three hundred pounds at the age of one and twenty. To grand child Thomas Bell three hundred and fifty pounds; to grand child

Simon Bell one hundred and fifty pounds at one and twenty. Whereas I gave in marriage with my daughter Susan to John Wall deceased the sum of three hundred pounds and afterwards the sum of four hundred pounds to Mr John Bell her now husband, I do give to Mr John Bell and to said Susan his wife the sum of eighty pounds between them. To grand child John Wall the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds at the age of one and twenty. To Simon Baxter, my son-in-law, and Sarah his wife eighty pounds, and for Edward and Simon their sons, and to Sarah and Susan Baxter, my grand children, one hundred pounds apiece at age of one and twenty or on day of marriage, &c. To my daughter Mary Turpin, wife of John Turpin; to Edward Bell, son of my brother Edward, at age of twenty one years; to Elizabeth and Sarah Bell, at age of twenty one; to Susanna ——, late wife of Edward Bell, and to her two children which she had by the said Edward; to the poor of the parish of Allhallows Barking, London, where I now dwell, &c.

I do hereby give and bequeath unto Thomas Makins, my sister's son, in New England, the sum of twenty pounds and to the other child of my said sister, whose name I remember not, twenty pounds. And to all the children of my sister Christian, on her body begotten, who married one Chappell* or Chapman, I give and bequeath twenty pounds apiece, &c. To my cousin Ann Bugg, widow, an annuity of three pounds for life. To cousin Thomas Wildboare (my cousin Sarah's son) ten pounds at age of twenty one, and to Susan, her daughter, ten pounds. To said cousin Sarah Wildboare the sum of twenty pounds, and her husband to have no power over it. A legacy to Mr Isaac Daffron. The sum of one hundred pounds to be distributed among poor necessitous men late ministers of the Gospel, of which number I will that that Mr Knoles and Mr John Colling, both late of New England be accounted. Legacies to the said Mr Knoles and Mr Samuel Knolls his son, Mr John Colling and one Mr Ball. To my cousin Mr John Bayley of little Warmfield, in co. Suffolk and his wife and daughter Martha and his other four children; to my cousin William Whood and his wife; to my uncle's daughter of St Edmundsbury whose husband's name is John Cason; to Mary Bell, daughter of brother Bell. Houses in Grace church St., London, to wife Susan for life, then to son Thomas. I omit to give anything to his daughter. Eure, 56.

[Thomas Bell of Roxbury and his wife "had letters of Dismission granted & sent to England an^o^ 1654 7mo," according to the Apostle Eliot's records (Reg. xxxv. 245). Thomas Meakins and his wife Catherine were admitted to the church in Boston, Feb. 2, 1633–4. His son Thomas settled in Braintree, and thence removed to Roxbury and Hadley (Savage). "Mr Knoles and Mr John Colling," mentioned as "ministers of the Gospel," were the Rev. Hanserd Knollys and the Rev. John Collins. Knollys preached at Dover, N. H., awhile, and returned in 1641 to England. He died in London, September 19, 1691, aged 93. See his Life and Times, London, 1692, and articles by A. H. Quint, D.D., in the Congregational Quarterly, xiii. 38–53; and by J. N. Brown, D.D., in Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit, vi. 1–7. A society in England for publishing Baptist historical works was named for him. The Rev. John Collins, graduated H. C. 1649, returned to England, was chaplain to Gen. Monk, and afterwards pastor of an Independent Church in London, where he died, Dec. 3, 1687. (See Sibley's Harvard Graduates, i. 186–91.) He was a son of Edward Collins, of Cambridge, N. E., who with sons Daniel, John and Samuel and daughter Sible, are mentioned in 1639, in the will of his brother Daniel Collins, of London. (Emmerton and Waters's Gleanings, p. 20.) Mr. Waters sends us, as confirmatory of his queries four years ago, in Emmerton and Waters's Gleanings, p. 21, about the Collins family, the two following short pedigrees:

* Perhaps William Chappell of New London. (See Savage's Gen. Dict. i. 363.)—H. F. W.

Sam[l] Bedle of Wolverston, Suff.=Abigail, dau. of .... Collins in com. Essex.

John.	Samuel.	Nathan'l.	Dorothy.	Abigail.

Have we not here, Mr. Waters adds, Abigail widow of Samuel Bedle, wife of William Thompson, sister of Daniel Collins, Dorothy daughter of above and first wife of John Bowles, and Abigail her sister wife of Michael Powell?

John Collyns of London, Salter=Abigail, dau. of Thos. Rose of Exmouth, co. Devon, 3d wife.

Daniel Collyns of London, merch[t]. 1633, s. p.=Sibil, dau. of Thos. Francklyn of London, goldsmith.

—EDITOR.]

NATHANIEL EELES, of Harpenden in the County of Hartford, 28 March, 1678, with codicil of 9 April, 1678, proved 12 February, 1678. To wife Sarah one third of household goods and the lease of Denhames house and land, and the money made of her lands at Boringdon, now in the hands of M[r] Combes of Hemsted, for her natural life, and my watch and largest English bible in folio, with annotations thereon, in two volumes, and Deodate's Annotations, and all the books I have of M[r] Carill upon Job, &c. Certain property to three daughters at day of marriage or age of twenty four years. To son Nathaniel ten pounds and my sealing ring, he having formerly received his portion, for which I have a writing under his hand. To son John ten pounds, he having received his portion and part formerly, the said ten pounds to be paid to him within one year after my decease, or be then or as soon as may well be after sent over to him into Virginia, if he be then living; and if he die before the time limited for the payment thereof to him, I give the said ten pounds unto my son Nathaniel. To son Isaac my lease of Denhames, with the rents and profits thereof, after the decease of my wife, and all my books, he to pay ten pounds unto my son Daniel within one year after the decease of my wife. To sons Jacob, Joseph and Jeremiah, to each one hundred and fifty pounds for to educate, maintain, and put them forth to callings and for the setting them up in their trades after they shall have served up their apprenticeships or times with them to whom my wife shall put them; and the like sum of one hundred and fifty pounds to son Daniel for the same ends and purposes.

The portions to my four sons last named shall be paid unto them at their ages of twenty four years or when they shall have served out their apprenticeships and need the same to set up with, at the discretion of my wife. To daughter Sarah two hundred pounds; to daughters Rebecca and Mary one hundred and fifty pounds each; and to every of my sons and daughters I give a practice of Piety (a book so called) and M[r] Alley his Treatise of Conversion and M[r] Baxter his call to the unconverted, and a new bible to such as need the same. To my very loving brother M[r] William Eeles and my dear and loving sister M[rs] Foster, both which I appoint to be overseers of this my will, I give twenty pounds to each of them and desire them, by all the love they ever bare to me, to give my destitute and afflicted wife the best assistance, counsel and advice they can in all cases, from time to time, as need shall require. To loving sisters M[rs] Eeles and M[rs] Pearse, to each of them ten pounds, to buy them rings. My dear and loving wife Sarah to be sole executrix. The one hundred pounds in M[r] Coombe's hand is of right my wife's during her life.

The witnesses to the will were William Eele, John Eeles, Will: Eeles

jun^{r} and Jos: Marlow. All but the first named were witnesses to the codicil. King, 16.

[In Calamy and Palmer's Nonconformist's Memorial (1802), Vol. II., page 306, under the head of Harden, in Hertfordshire, we learn that Mr. Nathaniel Eeles (of Emmanuel College, Cambridge) was born at Aldenham in that county, of good parentage. Having prosecuted his studies till he was senior bachelor and then studied two years at Utrecht, he was ordained a Presbyter, returned to England and preached at Caddington in Bedfordshire. In 1643 he was called by the people of Harding to be their preacher. There he continued till the year 1661, when he was ejected. He preached in private in sundry places till 1672, when he took out a license for his own house at Harding, where he preached, gratis, to all who would come. He died 18 December, 1678, aged 61, leaving, we are told, a wife and ten children.—H. F. W.

I do not know of any present representative of the name Eeles in Virginia. I find that Samuel Eale and John Stith received a grant of 500 acres in Charles City Co., Va., in 1652. Va. Land Registry, Book 5, p. 268.—R. A. B.]

MARMADUKE GOODE, of Ufton, in Berkshire, clerk, 5 September, 1678, proved 20 February, 1678, by Samuel and Mary Goode, executors. To brother Samuel Goode all that messuage or tenement, with the appurtenances, lying in Sulhamsteed Abbots and South Bannister which I hold by lease from Francis Perkins Esquire, to said Samuel to enjoy the same during his natural life; and, after his death, I give the said messuage &c. to my niece Mary Goode, the daughter of my brother John Goode, to enjoy for the remaining term of the said lease. To my brother John Goode, citizen of London, & to Susanna his now wife all my house, tenement, lands and hereditaments &c. in Sylchester in the County of Southhampton, which I purchased of John Carter of Sylchester, and after their decease, to my nephew Marmaduke Goode, son of the said John Goode, he to pay to his sisters, Elizabeth, Susanna and Anne, forty pounds apiece within twelve months after he shall be possessed of the said lands and premisses at Silchester. To my brother William Goode my messuages or tenements, &c. called or known by the name of the Heath lands or heath grounds, situated, lying & being in the several parishes of Ufton and Sulhamsteed, in the county of Berks, and which I lately purchased of Richard Wilder of Theale in the parish of Tylehurst, in the said County of Berks, innholder, during his natural life and afterwards to my nephew Robert Goode, son of the said William Goode and his heirs forever, he to pay to his two sisters, Elianor and Mary, forty pounds within twelve months, &c. To my sister Mary Haines and her two maiden daughters fifty pounds apiece within one year after my decease; to my brother John Goode in Virginia ten pounds within twelve months after my decease, according to the appointment of my brother John Goode, citizen of London; to my brother Thomas Goode, in Ireland, ten pounds (in the same way); to my sister Ann Wickens of Upton ten pounds; to my servant Alice Payce ten pounds; to my servant Hugh Larkum five pounds. All the rest of the property to brother Samuel Goode and niece Mary Goode, daughter of my brother John Goode, who are appointed joint executors.

The witnesses were Samuel Brightwell and Robert King.

King, 17.

[By family tradition John Goode came to Virginia from Whitby, England, about 1660, with his wife, and purchased the plantation of one Gough (situated on the south side of James River, about four miles from the city of Manchester) which he named "Whitby." His descendants have intermarried with many prominent families of Virginia, including the Harrisons, Blands, Turpins, Gordons, Scotts, Cookes

and others. Col. Thomas F. Goode and Hon. John Goode of Virginia, and Prof. G. Brown Goode of the Smithsonian Institution, are descendants of John Goode. "Whitby" is now the property of A. D. Williams, Esq., Richmond, Virginia.—R. A. B.]

MARY HOSKINS, of Richmond in the County of Surrey, widow, 30 July, 1678, proved 28 February, 1678. To my dear mother Anne Githins, widow, all my plate and linen and diamond locket and five hundred pounds within three months after my decease. To Mrs Mariana Carleton, the wife of Matthew Carleton, gentleman, my best diamond ring and twenty pounds. Ten pounds apiece to be paid to the three children of my late deceased brother John Githins in Meriland, Philip, John and Mary Githins. To Mary Evererd, daughter of Robert Evererd of Godstone, five pounds and five pounds to Richard Nye, whom I placed with Mr Taw. Twenty pounds to be laid out in placing two boys to trades, whereof one to be of Oxted and the other of Godstone. All my houses in the Maze in Southwark, held of St Thomas Hospital and all other personal estate, &c. to my loving brother William Githins, Gentleman, whom I appoint executor.

The witnesses were Thomas Jenner, Richard Smith (by mark), Winefrut King of Petersham and Jeoffrey Glyd. King, 19.

The pedigree of the Hoskins Family of Oxted is given in various MSS. in the British Museum. The marriage of any Hoskins with the testatrix named above has not been found.

[The name Everard has had most prominent representatives in Maryland, Virginia and North Carolina, and is a favored Christian name in the distinguished Meade family of Virginia.—R. A. B.]

ANNE JONES, of St Clement Danes in the County of Middlesex, widow, 20 February, 1676, proved 6 February, 1678. To Bridget Waite, wife of William Waite (certain household effects) and the lease of my house wherein I now dwell, she paying the rent, &c. All the rest to my son Thomas Daniell who is in Virginia, beyond the seas. And I do hereby make my said son Thomas Daniell full and sole executor, and my friends Charles Stepkin Esq. and Mr Richard Southey overseers, they to keep the estate in trust for my said son Thomas Daniell. In case he die before he comes from beyond the seas, then I bequeath to Edward Jones and Patience Jones, son & daughter of John Jones, of the parish of St Clement Danes, taylor, five pounds apiece; and all the rest of my estate to Mark Workman and Elizabeth Workman, son and daughter of Mark Workman, late of the parish of St Mary Magdalen, old Fish Street London, deceased, equally.

The witnesses were Richard Southey, Junr. John Searle and Ro: Stone. King, 19.

[I find of record in the Virginia Land Registry, Book No. 8, p. 428, a grant of 130 acres in the Counties of Isle of Wight and "Nanzimond," Va., to Owen Daniell, in 1695.—R. A. B.]

ROBERT LUCAS, of Hitchin, in the County of Hertford, in his will of 13 January, 1678, proved 14 February, 1678, speaks of land purchased of William Papworth of New England, lying close to land which was heretofore that of the testator's father, Simon Lucas, deceased, and lands heretofore the lands of William Willis. King, 21.

[*Query*. Where did William Papworth reside?—ED.]

ANTHONY ROBY, of the Province of Carolina, 6 December, 1686, proved 11 July, 1688. To mother Early Roby, in England, all my estate in Carolina or elsewhere; if she be dead then to her next heirs then living. My friend Andrew Percivall Esquire, of the said Province, to be sole executor.

The witnesses were David Harty, James Wyatt and John Shelton.

Exton, 99.

JOHN REED, mariner, 4 April, 1688, proved 6 July, 1688. I bequeath all my concerns aboard the ship Richard, of London, John Reade Master, riding at anchor in the York River, to my loving wife Mary Reade of Bristol. I desire my loving friend Capt. Trim, commander of the ship Judy, riding at anchor in York River, to take accompt.

The witnesses were Benjamin Eyre, George Lodge and Charles Perkes.

Exton, 99.

[John Read was granted 145 acres in Gloucester Co., March 18, 1652. Va. Land Registry Office, Book 5, p. 280. There are grants within a short period thereafter to Alexander Argubell and James Read or Reade.

The Eyres have been continuously seated in Northampton Co., Va., from the 17th century. They early intermarried with the Severns, Southeys and Lyttletons, and these latter names are now favored Christian names in the family.—R. A. B.]

HENRY WOODHOUSE, of the parish of Linhaven, of lower Norfolk in Virginia, 29 January, 1686, owned to be his will 31 January, 1686–7, and proved 24 July, 1688. To eldest son Henry Woodhouse my plantation where I live (containing five hundred acres, and described); to second son, Horatio, property called Moyes land (adjoining the above); to son John (other real estate); to son Henry two negroes Roger and Sarah; to daughters Elizabeth and Lucy, daughter Mary, wife of William More, and daughter Sarah, wife of Cason More. Exton, 102.

[I find the following grants of land to the name Woodhouse, of record in the Va. Land Registry Office: Thomas Woodhouse, 200 acres in James City Co., March 24, 1644, Book No. 2, p. 1; *Henry Woodhouse*, 200 acres in Lynhaven parish, Lower Norfolk Co., April 5, 1649, p. 167; the same, 275 acres in same, May 11, 1652, Bk. No. 3, p. 254; the same, 749 acres in the same, April 3, 1670, Book No. 6, p. 357, Hamond Woodhouse, 340 acres in Charles City Co., April 20, 1669, Book No. 6, p. 216.—R. A. B.]

MICHAEL GRIGGS, of County Lancaster, Colony of Virginia, gentleman, 17 April, 1687, proved 10 September, 1688. To my father-in-law Robert Schofield. To wife Anne Griggs the residue. The witnesses were William Lee, Richard Farrington and William Carter.

The above will was proved at London "juramento Annæ Bray, als Griggs (modo uxoris Richardi Bray) relictæ dicti defuncti et executricis," &c.

Exton, 117.

[William Lee was doubtless the son of Col. Richard Lee, the founder of the distinguished family of the name in Virginia.

The name Bray is of early seating in Virginia. John Bray received a grant of 200 acres in "Worrosquinack" Co., June 4, 1636. Va. Land Records, Book No. 1, p. 362. His descendants intermarried with the Harrison and other prominent families. The Brays intermarried early also with the Plomer, Plommer, Plummer or Plumer family.—R. A. B.]

JOHN CURTIS, of Boston, Co. Middlesex, New England, mariner, belonging to Majesty's ship the English Tyger, appoints Robert Chipchace in County Middlesex, Old England, his attorney and sole executor, 31 January, 1689–90, in presence of Thos. Coall and Tho' Browne. Proved 3 December, 1690, by Robert Chipchace. Dyke, 200.

ELIZABETH BRETLAND, late the wife of William Bretland, deceased, Barbados, 6 October, 1687. Legacies to daughters Elizabeth Taylor and Millecent Acklam; to grandson Peter Jones; to grandsons John and Jacob Legay. I give and bequeath to my brother Adam Coulson's children, of Reading near Boston, in New England, the sum of one hundred pounds, to be equally divided among them or the survivor of them.

Cousin Edward Munday and M[r] John Mortimer of London, merchants, to be executors of the will.

Item I give unto my brother Adam Coulson's children, of Reading, near Boston, in New England, one negro woman, by name Sarah, being my own proper purchase, or to the survivor of them, to be sent to them the first opportunity after my decease. I leave, according to the desire of my dear husband, Mr. Edward Munday, to my three daughters, Elizabeth, Millecent and Mary, thirty five pounds of silver, at twelve ounces to the pound.

Friends, Capt. Elisha Mellowes and Mr. John Hooker, to be executors for that portion of the estate in the Barbados.

The witnesses made deposition as to this will 3 April, 1689. It was entered and recorded in the Secretary's Office, 17 February, 1689. Proved in London 5 December, 1690. Dyke, 199.

[Adam Colson, of Reading, Mass., married Sept. 8, 1668, Mary, daughter of Josiah Dustin. He was schoolmaster there from 1679 to 1681. He died March 1, 1687. See Eaton's Reading, p. 58, and Savage.—ED.]

ROBERT HATHORNE, the elder, of the parish of Bray in the county of Berks, yeoman, 15 February, 1689, proved 16 February, 1691. He left all his estate to his son Robert Hathorne, the younger, of the parish of Bray in the county of Berks. Fane, 49.

[The testator of the above will was doubtless a brother of Major William Hathorne of Salem, Massachusetts, ancestor of the distinguished writer Nathaniel Hawthorne. (See Emmerton & Waters's Gleanings from English Records.)—H. F. W.]

EDWARD GADSBY, of Stepney, in the county of Middlesex, mariner, bound out to sea "with M[r] Penn to Virginy" in the Charity of London, appointed John Duffield, citizen and barber-surgeon of London, his attorney, &c. 30 January, 1692, proved 28 April, 1696. He wished all his estate to be given to his brother Samuel Gadsby, of Woodborough, in the County of Nottingham, basket-maker. Bond, 47.

DANIEL JOHNSON, of Lynn in New England, trumpeter, 22 June, 1695, appointed Patrick Hayes of Bermondsey in the County of Surrey, victualler, to receive and collect his bounty or prizemoney, pursuant to their Majesties' Gracious Declaration of 23 May, 1689, and all such money, &c. as should be due to him for service in any of their Majesties' ships, frigates or vessels or any merchant ships, &c. He gave and bequeathed all unto his beloved children (without naming them) equally to be divided among them. Proved 6 April, 1696. Bond, 51.

[There was a Daniel Johnson at Lynn, Mass., who married March 2, 1674, Martha Parker, and had Abigail, born April 21, 1675, Stephen and Nathaniel, twins, born Feb. 14, 1678, Sarah, born July 5, 1680, Elizabeth, born March 7, 1682, and Simon, born Jan. 25, 1684 (Savage).—ED.]

JOHN ROLFE, of James City in Virginia, Esquire, 10 March, 1621, proved 21 May, 1630, by William Pyers. Father-in-law Lieut. William

Pyers, gentleman, to have charge of the two small children of very tender age. A parcell of land in the country of Toppahannah between the two creeks over against James City in the continent or country of Virginia to son Thomas Rolfe & his heirs; failing issue, to my daughter Elizabeth; next to my right heirs. Land near Mulberry Island, Virginia, to Jane my wife during her natural life, then to daughter Elizabeth. To my servant Robert Davies twenty pounds.

The witnesses were Temperance Yeardley, Richard Buck, John Cartwright, Robert Davys and John Milwarde. Scroope, 49.

[It would appear that John Rolfe was three times married, his first wife bearing him in 1609 one male child, which died on the Island of Bermuda. His second wife was Pocahontas, and his third Jane Pyers, or Poyers, of the text, the mother of the daughter Elizabeth. The son Thomas appears to have married in England, having issue Anthony, whose daughter Hannah married Sir Thomas Leigh of co. Kent, the descendants of that name and of the additional highly respectable names of Bennet and Spencer being now quite numerous. Died prior to 8 Nov. 1682. See *Richmond Standard*, Jan. 21, 1882.

The witness Richard Buck (sometimes rendered Bucke) was doubtless the minister of the name at Jamestown, who died sometime prior to 1624, leaving a widow, and children—Mara, Gershom, Benoni and Peleg.—R. A. B.]

Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, 12 October, 1627, proved 14 February, 1628. To wife Temperance all and every part and parcell of all such household stuff, plate, linen, woollen or any other goods, moveable or immoveable, of what nature or quality soever, as to me are belonging, and which now at the time of the date hereof are being and remaining within this house in James City wherein I now dwell. Item, as touching and concerning all the rest of my whole estate consisting of goods, debts, servants, "negars," cattle, or any other thing or things, commodities or profits whatsoever to me belonging or appertaining either here in this country of Virginia, in England or elsewhere, together with my plantation of one thousand acres of land at Stanly in Warwicke River, my will and desire is that the same be all and every part and parcell thereof sold to the best advantage for tobacco and the same to be transported as soon as may be, either this year or the next, as my said wife shall find occasion, into England, and there to be sold or turned into money, &c. &c. The money resulting from this (with sundry additions) to be divided into three parts, of which one part to go to said wife, one part to eldest son Argoll Yeardley, and the other part to son Francis & to Elizabeth Yeardley equally.

The witnesses were Abraham Peirsey, Susanna Hall and William Clayborne, Scr.

A codicil, dated 29 Oct. 1627, was witnessed by the same scrivener.
Ridley, 9.

Commission to administer on the estate of Sir George Yeardley, late in Virginia, deceased, was issued 14 March, 1627–8, to his brother Ralph Yeardley during the absence of the widow, relict, Temperance Yeardley, in the parts beyond the seas, &c. Admon Act Book for 1628.

[From the Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series (London, 1860), we learn that Governor Francis West and the Council of Virginia certified to the Privy Council, 20 December, 1627, the death of Governor Sir George Yeardley and the election of Captain Francis West to succeed him in the government. In July, 1629, Edmund Rossingham sent in a petition to the Privy Council stating that he was agent to his uncle Sir George Yeardley, late Governor of Virginia, who dying before any satisfaction was made to the petitioner for being a chief means of raising his estate to the value of six thousand pounds, Ralph Yeardley, the brother, took administra-

tion of the same. He prayed for relief and that his wrongs might be examined into. This was referred, July 11, 1629, to Sir Dudley Diggs, Sir Maurice Abbott, Thomas Gibbs and Samuel Wrote, late commissioners for that plantation, to examine into the true state of the case. Annexed is the report of Gibbs and Wrote, made 25 Sept. 1629, describing in detail the petitioner's employments from 1618, and awarding three hundred and sixty pounds as due to him in equity; also an answer by Ralph Yeardley, administrator, &c., to Rossingham's petition. In January or February, 1630, Rossingham sent in another petition praying for a final determination. In it he styles Ralph Yeardley an apothecary of London. On the nineteenth of February the Privy Council ordered Ralph Yeardley to pay two hundred pounds to the petitioner out of his brother's estate, twelve hundred pounds having already come into the administrator's hand.

Captain Yeardley was chosen Governor of Virginia in 1618, in place of Lord De la Warr, who is said to have died in Canada, and he departed immediately thither with two ships and about three hundred men and boys. On the twenty-eighth of November Chamberlain writes that Captain Yeardley, "a mean fellow," goes Governor to Virginia, two or three ships being ready. To grace him the more the King knighted him this week at Newmarket, "which hath set him up so high, that he flaunts it up and down the streets in extraordinary bravery, with fourteen or fifteen fair liveries after him." He arrived in Virginia in April, 1619, and is said to have brought the colony from a very low state to an extremely flourishing condition. He was governor again 1626–27.—H. F. W.

Colonel Argoll Yeardley married Sarah, daughter of John Custis, of Northampton Co., Va., a native of Rotterdam and the founder of the socially distinguished family of the name in Virginia.

"Colonel" Francis Yeardley (died August, 1657) married Sarah the widow of Adam Thorowgood and of John Gooking, the latter being her first husband.

The name Yeardley, or properly Yardly, is still represented in the United States, but I know of none of the name in Virginia.

One Abraham Piersey, or Percy, was treasurer of the colony of Virginia in 1619. He may have been the father of the first witness. The other witness was doubtless Col. William Clayborne, or Claiborne, as it is now rendered, the son of "the rebel" of the same name, who had the command of a fort in New Kent county in 1676 (Major Lyddal serving with him), and who distinguished himself in the Indian wars of Bacon's Rebellion. There was of record in King William County, Va., a certificate of his valorous service, signed by Gov. William Berkeley and attested by Nathaniel Bacon (senior, of the Council) and Philip Ludwill.—R. A. B]

EDWARD COLE, of East Bergholt, in the county of Suffolk, clothier, 18 August, 1649, proved the last of May, 1652. To wife Abigail; to youngest son Peter Cole; to my two daughters Sarah and Mary Cole; to the children of my son Edward Cole; to my grandchildren in New England twenty pounds.

The witnesses were John Layman and Richard Royse.

Bowyer, 103.

ROBERT FEVERYEARE, the elder, of Kelshall in the county of Suffolk, yeoman, 24 June, 1656, proved 5 September, 1656. To wife Elizabeth. Frances Brothers of Kelshall owes me on bond. To Edmund Feveryeare, my brother, the sum of forty shillings within six months after my decease. To William Feveryeare, my brother, three pounds. To Margaret Feveryeare, my sister, forty shillings within six months, &c. To Margery, my sister, wife of Robert Goodwin, forty shillings within twelve months, &c.; also eight pounds within twelve months, &c. To Anne, my sister, wife of John Miles, five pounds within six months, &c. To Richard Eade, mine uncle, twenty shillings; to Mary Minstrell, my former servant, twenty shillings within six months, &c. To Robert Goodwin, the elder, my new suit of apparel. To Henry Minstrel, the elder, a legacy. Brother William and wife Elizabeth to be executors and residuary legatees. Berkeley, 333.

CLEMENT CHAPLIN, of Thetford, in the county of Norfolk, Clerk, 16 August, 1656, proved 23 September, 1656, by Sarah Chaplin his relict and sole executrix. To wife, Sarah, all my houses and lands in Hartford and Weathersfield in New England, to her and her heirs forever. Loving brother Thomas Chaplin of Bury St Edmunds in old England, and my kinsman Mr. William Clarke, of Rocksbury in New England to be supervisors. Witnessed by Elizabeth Gurnham (her mark) and John Spincke.

Berkeley, 332.

[The testator of the above will, son of William Chaplin "of Semer" (see the Candler MS. No. 6071 of Harleian Collection, British Museum), we are told was a chandler in Bury, went over into New England, and was one of the elders in the congregation whereof Mr. Hooker was minister. His wife Sarah was one of five daughters and co-heiresses of —— Hinds, a goldsmith in Bury. Her sister Elizabeth was wife of Thomas Chaplin (mentioned above), linen draper in Bury, alderman and justice of the peace for the County of Suffolk, her sister Margaret Hinds was married to George Groome of Rattlesden, Justice of the Peace, Abigail Hinds was married to Richard Scott of Braintree (who married secondly Alice Snelling), and Anne Hinds was married to —— Alliston. Mr. Chaplin had, besides the brother Thomas whom he names, a brother William of Blockeshall, who had issue, a brother Richard, of Semer (*sine prole*), a brother Edmund of Semer, who had many children, and a brother Capt. Robert Chaplin of Bury, who had issue. A sister Martha is said to have been married to Robert Parker of Wollpit, who went into New England, another sister, whose name is not given, was wife of —— Barret of Stratford, and mother of a Thomas Barret, and a third sister (also unnamed) was married to —— Smith of Semer. Alderman Thomas Chaplin had a daughter Anne who was married to Jasper Shepheard, an alderman of Bury, and a daughter Abigail married to Robert Whiting of ——— in Norfolk.—H. F. W.]

JOHN SMITH, citizen and merchant tailor of London, by reason of age weak in body, 17 December, 1655, proved 20 October, 1656, by Sarah Whiting, daughter and executrix. To wife the sum of five pounds in money, as a token and remembrance of my love, and I will and appoint that it shall & may be lawful for her to dwell and abide in my dining-room and wainscot chamber belonging to my dwelling house in the old Bailey, London, by the space of three months next after my decease; and I confirm the indenture bearing date 30 August, 1654, between me and Thomas Fitz Williams, of the one part, and my said wife, known by the name of Sarah Neale, and Vincent Limborowe, of the other part, &c. &c. To the children of my loving daughter, Sarah Whiting, ten pounds apiece towards putting them out to be Apprentices, &c., and also forty pounds apiece to the sons at twenty four years of age and to the daughters at twenty one.

Likewise I give to the children of my cousin William Smith, in New England, and Mary, his now or late wife, the sum of three pounds apiece, to be paid to them, the said children, at the ages as above is limited to my grandchildren, &c. &c.

Legacies to brother Thomas Smith and to the daughter of James Smith, son of brother Thomas. To grandchild John Whiting, son of daughter Sarah Whiting, the half part of certain lands, tenements, &c. in Hogsden, alias Hoxden, in the County of Middlesex, and to the male and female issue of the said John; failing such issue, then to grandchild Nathaniel Whiting, &c. &c.; with remainder to grandchildren Robert and Stephen Whiting; then to Samuel Whiting, another son of my said daughter, &c. The other moiety to grandchild Nathaniel Whiting; then to John; then to Robert and Joseph; then to Stephen Whiting. Legacy to son-in-law Timothy Whiting. Berkeley, 337.

[There was a Nathaniel Whiting in Dedham who had sons John, Samuel and Timothy.—H. F. W.]

JOSIAS FIRMIN, the elder, of Nayland, Co. Suffolk, tanner, 27 August, 1638, proved the last of November, 1638. To the poor of Nayland. To wife Anne, houses and lands in Nayland and also in Stoke next Nayland (called Noke meadow in Stoke), then to Gyles Firmin my youngest son and his heirs, but if he die before he arrives at twenty four years of age. then to the rest of my children. Lands in Stoke called Edmondes Field, after death of wife, to eldest son Josias Firmin and his son Josias, my grand child. To John Firmin, my son, ten pounds within one year after my decease. To my daughter Mary, now wife of Robert Smith, forty five pounds. To daughter Martha Firmin one hundred pounds at age of twenty one. To daughter Sara Firmin tenement, &c. at Foxyearth, co. Essex, which I purchased of one Thomas Partridge, &c., to said Sara at age of twenty years. To grand child, John Firmin, son of Josias Firmin. Sons Josias and Gyles and my three daughters. Executors to be wife Anne and son in law Robert Smith of Nayland, mercer. Lee, 146.

[See abstracts of wills and extracts from parish registers relating to the name of Firmin in Emmerton and Waters's Gleanings, pp. 34–9.—ED.]

JOSE GLOVER, of London, being by the providence of God forthwith to embark myself for some parts beyond the seas, 16 May, 1638, proved 22 December, 1638, by Richard Daveys, one of the executors, power being reserved for John Harris, another executor. To my dear and loving wife all my estate, &c. both in New England and old England for life, she to maintain and liberally educate all my children. After her decease the property to go to two eldest sons, Roger and John, equally. To my three daughters, Elizabeth, Sara and Priscilla, four hundred pounds apiece (then follows a reference to a decree and order of the court of chancery), my three daughters to release to Edmond Davyes Esq. and Thomas Younge, merchant of London, at day of marriage or arrival at full age, all their interests, &c. in tenements, &c. in Dorenth* and Stone in co. Kent, &c. To my ancient, faithful servant John Stidman fifty pounds. To all my brothers & sisters that shall be living (except my sister Collins) five pounds. To friend M[r] Joseph Davies and his wife five pounds apiece. The executors to be John Harris, my loving uncle, warden of the College of Winchester, and Richard Davies, my ancient loving friend. The witnesses were E. Davies, Joseph Davyes, Thomas Yonge, Samuel Davyes & John Davyes. Lee, 176.

[See the article by J. Hammond Trumbull, LL.D., on the christian name of Mr. Glover, in the REGISTER, xxx. 26–8. His will, from a copy preserved on the Middlesex Court Files, is printed in full in the REGISTER, xxiii. 136–7.—ED.]

Sir ROB[T] CARR, of Ithall, co. Northumberland, knight. All estate in America, &c. to eldest son William Carr, the other estate in England being formerly settled. To James Deane, my now servant and his heirs, for and in consideration of his service, a plantation within any of the six islands granted unto me, except in Carr's Island. This having been read to him, 29 May, 1667, he did declare, &c. Proved 16 July, 1667, when commission was issued to William Carr, natural son and lawful heir and principal legatee named in the will of Sir Rob[t] Carr, knight, lately of Carr's Island, in New England, in the parts beyond the seas. Carr, 90.

[See notice of Sir Robert Carr, with remarks on his will, in the REGISTER, xxiv. 187.—ED.]

* Darent.

NOWELL HILTON of Charlestown, co. Middlesex in New England, mariner, appoints his trusty and loving kinsman Nathaniel Cutler, of the parish of Stepney in co. Middlesex, sawyer, his attorney, &c. The amount due for my service done or to be done on board of any of his Maties ships, vessels or frigates, &c. Signed 6 October, 1687, in presence of Mary Story (her mark), Cuthbert Stoy (*sic*) and Samuel Sapp, at the two Anchors and three Stars on Wapping Wall. 17 September 1689 emanavit comissio Nath^li^ Cutler, &c. Ent, 123.

[Nowell Hilton, the testator, was born in Charlestown, May 4, 1663. He was a son of William Hilton of Charlestown by his second wife Mehitable, a daughter of Increase Nowell. After the death of his father his mother married (2) 29: 8th, 1684, Deacon John Cutler. Timothy Cutler, a son of Deacon John Cutler, married, Dec. 22, 1673, Elizabeth Hilton, a sister of the testator. See the articles entitled "Some of the Descendants of William Hilton," REGISTER, xxxi. 179. See also Wyman's Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, 255, 257, 504, 710. This will was printed in full in the REGISTER, xxxii. 50.—JOHN T. HASSAM.]

THOMAS GOLLEDGE, his will in form of a letter written from Charde in Somerset, 10 May, 1645, and addressed to his wife Mrs. Mary Golledge at Chichester; proved by Mary Colledge, 1 June, 1648.

"My Deere Wyffe I am now goinge in the service of my Lord and Master Jesus Christ. I knowe not howe hee will dispose of my fraile lyfe in breife I shall desire thow wilt take all fitt opportunity yf the Lord soe dispose to leave thee wth out an husband as to transport my sweete poore innocent children into New England or some such place voyd of Trouble because the Lord ys ready to shoote his fiery darts of wrath against this sinfull land and yo^u^ w^th^out an husband and they w^th^owt a ffather may suffer the black darknesse of Egiptian Popery or Athisme pray sell what of mine is to bee sould for though I cannot w^th^owt helpe of a lawyer make a fformall will yet my desire in breife ys that thow bee my sole executor & have full power." Essex, 98.

Notes on Abstracts previously printed.

JOSEPH HOLLAND. Will Dec. 25, 1658. [Page 9.]

[We have received the following note from Prof. Arthur L. Perry, LL.D., of Williams College:

If Mr. Waters's abstract of the will of Joseph Holland of London, citizen and clothworker, discredits one conjecture of Dr. Bond in his history of Watertown, it strikingly confirms another conjecture of that author in the same volume. A John Perry died in Watertown in 1674, aged 61. Another John Perry of Watertown married Sarah Clary, of Cambridge, Dec. 1667. Bond says the first John was "probably father" of the second John. Joseph Holland's will makes that guess a certainty. He leaves bequests "*to son-in-law John Perry and Johanna his wife, my daughter, and their sons John Perry and Josias Perry and daughter Elizabeth Perry.*" In another clause: "To my said daughter Johanna certain needle work wrought by my first wife, her mother." In another clause he leaves twenty pounds in goods "*to my son Nathaniel Holland of Waterton in New England.*" The first John Perry was therefore brother-in-law of Nathaniel Holland, and the second his nephew. The Perrys came to Watertown eight years (1666) after this will was drawn (1658). They were clothworkers, i. e. weavers and tailors, like the Hollands in London. The London names, John and Johanna and Josiah and Joseph, were kept up constantly among the Perrys in Watertown and after their removal to Worcester in 1751, and some of them are not even yet disused as christian names in the family. It is a matter of record in the family Bibles that the two Perrys came to Watertown from *London*. Inferentially, therefore, but certainly, they were among the heirs mentioned in Joseph Holland's will.

That will was drawn before the great fire of London in 1666. The mother of Mrs. John Perry the elder was already buried in St. Sepulchre Church in 1658; and the good Joseph Holland, citizen and clothworker, directed that his own body should be buried "on the south side of the christening pew" of that parish church.

A grandson of the second John Perry, Nathan, became deacon of the old South Church in Worcester in 1783, and continued in that office till his death in 1806; his son Moses succeeded in the office immediately, and continued in it till his death in 1842; and his son Samuel succeeded his father and sustained the office thirty-five years longer, making ninety-four years of continuous service in one family.

ARTHUR L. PERRY,
Seventh generation from first John.]

NATHANIEL DOWNEINGE of London, gentleman, 7 May, 1616, proved 14 May, 1616, by his wife Margaret Downeinge. To be buried in the parish Church of St. Dionis Backchurch, London, or elsewhere it shall please my executrix. To the poor of St. Dionis and of St. Gabriel Fanchurch, London. To my brother Joseph Downeinge, now dwellings in Ipswich, in the County of Suffolk, twenty pounds. To my sister Abigail Goade, wife of John Goade, skinner, twenty pounds, and to their son, John Goad, forty shillings to make him a cup. To my sister Susanna Kirby, wife of John Kirby, skinner, twenty pounds. To my mother in law Mary Cellyn, widow, ten pounds and the "Hope [hoop] Ringe" which was my mother's. To my brother Joshua Downinge the seal ring of gold that I do wear on my hand. And to my brother Emanuel Downeinge I give the like ring of gold of the same value & fashion. The residue to my wife Margaret Downeinge, whom I make sole executrix. Whereas I am now seized in fee of and in the late dissolved monastery of the "Fryers Carmelites, or the Whiteffryers," in Ipswich in the County of Suffolk, with the appurtenances, &c. —this to wife Margaret and her heirs forever. Cope, 48.

Sir GEORGE DOWNING of East Hatley, in the County of Cambridge, Knight and Baronet; 24 August, 1683, with codicil added 7 July, 1684; proved 19 July, 1684. My body to be interred in the vault which I have made under the chancel at Crawden, alias Croyden, in the county of Cambridge, by the body of my wife Frances. Son George Downing, Esq., and son William named. Houses in or near King Street, in the city of Westminster, lately called Hampden House, which I hold by long lease from the Crown, and Peacock Court there, which I hold by lease from the Collegiate Church of St. Peter, Westminster; all which are now demolished and rebuilt, or rebuilding, and called Downing Street. To Edward Lord Viscount Morpeth and Sir Henry Pickering,* Baronet, my son-in-law, in trust, &c. Bequests to sons Charles and William Downing, and to three daughters, Lucy, Mary and Anne, at age of twenty-one years or day of marriage. The guardianship and custody of the persons of these three daughters entrusted to my dear daughter Frances Cotton. Bequests to daughter Cotton's children, Francis, John and Thomas, and to Elizabeth and Frances, the two daughters of my late daughter Pickering deceased; also to nephew John Peters, niece Lucy Spicer, nephew Joshua Downing and M[r] Edmond Woodroffe, one of my clerks in my office in the Exchequer. Hare, 139.

* This Sir Henry Pickering was son and heir of Sir Henry Pickering of Whaddon, who was created a Baronet 2 January, 1660. He was of Barbados in 1695, and had two wives, Philadelphia, daughter of Sir George Downing, by whom he had two daughters, Mary and Anne (who both died without issue), and secondly, Grace, daughter of Constant Silvester, Esq. (See REG. xxxvii. 385.) At his death, in 1705, the title became extinct. (See Add. MS. 24493, British Museum.)—H. F. W.

This Indenture made the Thirteenth day of Sept. Anno Dom̄. one thousand seuen hundred and in the twelfth yeare of the Reigne of our Soueraign Lord William the third, by the grace of God of England, Scotland, ffrance and Ireland King, defender of the Faith &c[a]. ——

Between Charles Downing of London in the Kingdome of England Esq[r] of the one part and Thorndike Procter of Salem in the Countey of Essex within his Maj[tie] Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England in America, yeoman, on the other part [then follows the ordinary phraseology of conveyance of a tract of three hundred acres in Salem which was] formerly the farme of Emanuel Downing of Salem aforesaid Gent: Deceased, Grandfather of the said Charles Downing, purchased by the said Emanuel Downing of one Robert Cole unto whome the same was granted by the said town of Salem one thousand six hundred thirty and five* [together with other parcels of land which had belonged to Emanuel Downing. And the grantor warrants the purchaser that he may hold these premisses] free and clear or well and sufficiently Indemnified saued and kept harmless of and from all and all manner of former and other gifts, grants, bargaines, sales, leases, releases, mortgages, Joyntures, Dower, Judgments, Executions, Extents, wills, Entails, ffines, fforfeitures, titles, troubles, charges and Incumbrances whatsoever had, made, done, committed, knowledged or suffered by the said Charles Downing, S[r] George Downing, Baron[t], late father of the said Charles, and the abouesaid Emanuel Downing or any of them.

This Indenture was signed by the grantor, Charles Downing, Esq[re], and his wife, Sarah Downing, and their seals affixed on the day and year first abovewritten. Deeds of Essex Co., Mass., Book 7, Lvs. 7 to 10.

The will of Sir George Downing, Knight of the Bath & Baronet, providing (in default of male issue to his cousin) for the foundation of a new college in the University of Cambridge, "which college shall be called by the name of Downing College," was dated 20 December, 1717, and proved 13 June, 1749. Lisle, 179.

[The foregoing extracts show clearly enough the connection of this family with New England, a family whose name, associated as it is with a street in which has been, for so many years, the official residence of the Prime Minister of England, the centre of the greatest and most wide-spread empire of modern times, and with a college in one of the most famous universities of the world, is known wherever the English language is spoken, and bids fair to last so long as English history shall be read.

From some MS. notes furnished me by my very obliging friend Mr. T. C. Noble, whose authority on matters connected with the history of the great metropolis of the world and its surrounding parishes is unquestioned, I find that Sir George Downing was rated for a house in "New Pallace" (New Palace Yard, Westminster) for twenty years previous to 1683, that in 1728 the rentals of the whole of Downing Street (for assessment) amounted to less than £1000, and in 1828 the total was £3000. At the present time (1883) the whole street is occupied by the offices of the government and the residences of the First Lord of the Treasury, Chancellor of the Exchequer, &c. From the "Memorials of Westminster," by the Rev. Mackenzie E. C. Walcott, we learn that "The official residence of the First Lord of the Treasury formerly belonged to the Crown: King George I. gave it to Baron Bothmar, the Hanoverian Minister, for life. After his death King George II. offered the house to Sir Robert Walpole, who only accepted it upon the condition that it should be attached to the Premiership forever. Since that time, therefore, Downing Street is inseparably connected with the name of every successive Prime Minister of England." Chapter III. of the Appendix to these Memorials gives us additional information, including a list of the successive occupants of the official residence down

* This must be a mistake for 1638. (See Book of Grants, Salem, edited by William P. Upham, Esq.)—H. F. W.

to July 6, 1846. "Sir Robert Walpole accepted it in 1732, and came to reside here 22 Sept. 1735." "In the small waiting-room of No. 14, for the first and only time in their lives met Sir Arthur Wellesley and Lord Nelson; the latter was well known to Sir Arthur from the prints in the shop windows; they conversed together for some minutes; on parting Lord Nelson went out of the room and asked the name of the stranger whose conversation and appearance had made a deep impression upon him."

I am informed by William H. Richardson, Esq., F.S.A., who is now annotating "The Annals of Ipswiche, by N. Bacon,"* that George Downing, who was undoubtedly the father of Emanuel and Nathaniel Downing, was master of the Grammar School, Ipswich, about the years 1607 to 1610. His son Emanuel, baptized in the parish church of St. Lawrence, Ipswich, 12 August, 1585, married at Groton, Suffolk, 10 April, 1622, Lucy (baptized 27 January, 1601), daughter of Adam Winthrop, Esq., and sister of Governor John Winthrop. Mr. Downing was a lawyer of the Inner Temple, London, Attorney in the Court of Wards, and seems to have lived in the parishes of St. Bridget and of St. Michael, Cornhill. He came over to New England in 1638, took up his abode in Salem, was admitted into the church 4 November of the same year, and frequently represented the town in the General Court of the colony. The date of his death is not known, nor has any record yet been found of any will made by him. We have seen what became of his farm in Salem. His town residence was conveyed, 8 August, 1656, by Lucie Downing of Salem, with consent of Emanuel Downing her husband (as is recited in the deed) to their son Lieut. Joseph Gardner, as the dower of their daughter Ann on her marriage with Lieut. Gardner. It was described as a messuage or tenement in Salem situated upon four acres of ground entire, having the Common on the east, the street or highway that runs from the meeting-house to the harbor on the south, and the lane that goes to the North River on the West. This property comprises the various estates now included between St. Peter, Essex, Newbury and Browne Streets. Lieut. Gardner and his wife sold various lots at either end to sundry members of the Gardner family, and to Deacon Richard Prince and Mr. William Browne, Jr. The house, which stood where the residence of the late Col. Francis Peabody stands, remained as the homestead of Mrs. Gardner. After the untimely loss of her first husband, who was killed in the great Swamp Fight, 19 December, 1675, she took for a second husband Simon Bradstreet, Esq.; but by the terms of the marriage contract of 2 May, 1676, the ownership of the homestead remained with her. It was afterwards commonly known as the Bradstreet house, and was torn down in 1750, having previously been used as a tavern. On page 75 of the first volume of the REGISTER, and on page 185 of the fourth volume of Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, may be seen an engraving representing this house, in which Sir George Downing probably passed his boyhood while under the tuition of the Rev. John Fisk, preparing for entrance into Harvard College, from which he was graduated in that famous first class of 1642. For a long account of him and his family, and a list of his published works, see Sibley's Harvard Graduates, vol. i. pp. 28–51.

Nathaniel Downing, brother of Emanuel and uncle of Sir George, was baptized in the church of St. Mary at the Tower, Ipswich, 8 October, 1587. He married, 6 May, 1613, Margaret, daughter of Doctor Daniel Selyne (or Selin), a French physician, who died 19 March, 1614–15, and in his will (Rudd, 28) mentions his son-in-law Nathaniel Downing. Mr. Downing seems to have had one son, Daniel, baptized at St. Dionis Backchurch, 5 April, 1614, and buried five days afterwards.

In the Whitehall Evening Post of Febr. 11, 1764, is this letter:

"To the Printer &c. Sir

By the death of Sir Jacob Garrard Downing Bar^{t} an estate of about 5 or 6000 pr annum falls to the University of Cambridge, to build a college, to be called Downing College. The late Sir George Downing, of Gamlingay, in Cambridgeshire, Bar^{t}, having left it to the late Sir Jacob Garrard, and his Heirs male; & for want of such Issue, to the rev. Mr Peters, late Lecturer of St Clement-Danes & his Heirs male: both of whom having died without such Issue, the Estate descends as above. The Original of the Family was Dr Calibut Downing, one of the Preachers in the Rebel Army, & a great man with Rump: and his son, afterwards Sir Geo: Downing & the first Baronet of the Family, was made Envoy from Cromwell to the States-General, and got a great Estate, owing to this Incident. When King Charles

* The valuable MS. referred to in note, pp. 197–8, vol. xxxvii. REG.

the 2d was travelling in Disguise in Holland, to visit the Queen Mother, attended only by Lord Falkland, & putting up at an Inn, after he had been there some Time, the Landlord came to these strangers and said, there was a Beggar-man at the Door, very shabbily dressed, who was very importunate to be admitted to them; on which the King seemed surprised, & after speaking to Lord Falkland, bid the Landlord admit him. As soon as this Beggar-man entered, he pulled off his Beard (which he had put on for a Disguise) & fell on his knees, & said he was Mr Downing, the Resident from Oliver Cromwell; & that he had received Advice of this intended visit from his Majesty to the Queen; and that, if he ventured any farther, he would be assassinated; & begged secrecy of the King, for that his Life depended upon it, & departed. The King was amazed at this, & said to Lord Falkland, How could this be known? there were but you & the Queen knew of it. Therefore the Queen must have mentioned this to somebody who gave Advice of it to his Enemies. However, the King returned back, whereby this Design was prevented. Upon this, after the Restoration, Sir George Downing was rewarded, made a Baronet & Farmer of the Customs, &c. &c., whereby this large Estate was raised.

Besides the above Estate of Sir Jacob Garret Downing Bart. which devolves on the University of Cambridge, another fine Estate, with a handsome house at Putney, falls to his Lady."

In the London Chronicle of Jan. 9, 1772, is this Article:

"We are assured that the Heirs at Law [B. P. Ewer of Bangor who married a Barnardiston] of Sir Jacob Downing Bart have applied for a Royal Charter to found & incorporate the College at Cambridge. A spot is fixed upon for erecting this edifice, which is a spacious Piece of ground, fit for the Purpose, on the South Side of the Town, opposite the Physic Garden, & between Pembroke & Emanuel Colleges. A Design is preparing & Application making to the Owners of the Ground which belongs to several Bodies Corporate; & as soon as an Act of Parliament can be obtained to impower them to sell, this noble Benefaction will be carried into immediate Execution."—H. F. W.

The English genealogical works which attempt to give the ancestry of Sir George Downing, baronet, give it erroneously. The error seems first to have been promulgated by Anthony a Wood in his Athenæ Oxoniensis, published 1691-2, where, in an account of Dr. Calybute Downing, the Puritan writer, son of Calybute Downing of Shennington, Gloucestershire, Sir George is called his son. The error has been copied into several Baronetages. Dr. Downing's ancestry has been carried back through his grandfather, Arthur, of Lexham in Norfolk, to his great-grandfather Geoffrey Downing of Norwich, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Wingfield. There are no indications of a relationship between this family and that of George Downing of Ipswich, Suffolk, who, as Mr. Waters shows, was father of Emanuel, the father of Sir George. Savage names Mary, wife of Anthony Stoddard; James; Anne, wife of Capt. Joseph Gardner and afterwards of Gov. Simon Bradstreet; John; and Dorcas, as other children of Emanuel Downing; and there was probably also a son Joshua (Mass. Hist. Coll. 4th S. vi. 79). Emanuel Downing announces his intention to leave New England in the fall of 1654 with Gen. Sedgwick (Ibid. p. 84). He was living as late as Sept. 6, 1658, in Edinburgh (Ibid. p. 86). His wife was living in England, June 27, 1662 (Ibid. p. 544). The place and date of death of neither are known. Interesting letters from Emanuel Downing and other members of his family, are printed in the volume of the Mass. Hist. Coll. cited.

Henry Downing, father of Col. Adam Downing, distinguished as an officer in William III.'s army in Ireland, may have been, as represented by Burke (Ext. and Dorm. Baronetage, ed. 1844, p. 163; Landed Gentry, ed. 1853, i. 453), a son of Dr. Calybute. We find no evidence that Sir George had a brother Henry.

It is not probable that Wood obtained his information from the family, for the deed of which Mr. Waters gives an abstract proves that Charles Downing, son of Sir George, knew that his grandfather's name was Emanuel so late as 1700, eight years after the publication of Wood's Athenæ. The following letter, copied for us by G. D. Scull, Esq., of Oxford, England, from the original, shows that Wood, while engaged on his work, applied to the Rev. Increase Mather for information about the Downings, but with little success:

"Sir

I have yours of 20th Instant. There never was any Dr Downing in New England. It is true yt Sir George Downing (who was knighted by Charles 2nd) had his education in ye Colledge there; but had no other degree there besides yt of

Bachelor of Art. Nor do any in that colledge proceed further than Master of arts after seven years standing, as 'tis in Oxford and Cambridge. We never (which is pity) had any Doctors. I am ashamed to tell you that I cannot procure any further account concerning non conformist writers. I have really laboured to gratify you to my power. I heartily wish there were more publick spirits in the world.

Sir Your servant, I. MATHER.

London July 23—1691.

To Mr Anthony Wood near Merton College in Oxford."

An equally inexplicable error will be pointed out in this article when we come to the will of Sir William Phips, who is represented in English books to be ancestor of the present Marquis of Normanby. Both errors have years ago been pointed out by our countrymen. The second volume of Hutchinson's Massachusetts, which was reprinted in England in 1768, gives the true christian name of the father of Sir George Downing.—EDITOR.]

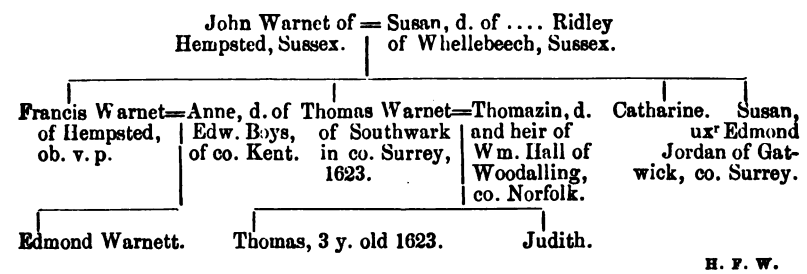
THOMAS WARNETT, now of James City in Virginia, merchant, 13 February, 1629, proved 8 November, 1630, by Thomazine Warnet, relict and executrix. To Mrs Elizabeth Pott one Corfe and crosse cloth of wrought gold and to Dr John Pott (1) five thousand of several sorts of nayles. To Francis Pott four score pounds of tobacco which he oweth me. To Mr Francis Boulton, minister, one firkin of butter, one bushel of white salt, six pounds of candles, one pound of pepper, one pound of ginger, two bushels of meal, one rundlett of ink, six quires of writing paper and one pair of silk stockings. To John Johnson's wife six pounds of soap, six pounds of white starch and one pound of blue starch. To John Browning's wife one thousand of pins, one pair of knives carved with two images upon them, twelve pounds of white starch and two pounds of blue starch. To the wife of Mr John Uptone one sea green scarf edged with gould lace, twelve pounds of white starch and two pounds of blue starch. To my friend Mr Thomas Burges my second best sword and my best felt hat. To John Grevett's wife one pair of sheets, six table napkins, three towels and one table cloth marked with T. W., six pounds of soap, six pounds of white starch and one pound of blue starch. To Thomas Key's wife one gilded looking glass. To Sargt John Wane's (2) wife four bushels of meal and one rundlett of four gallons of vinegar, one half pound of "threed" of several colours, twenty needles, six dozen of silk and thred buttons, one pewter candlestick & one pewter chamberpot. To Roger Thompson's wife one half bushel of white salt, one pound of pepper and one jar of oil. To Benjamin Symes (3) one weeding hoe. To George Muleston one "howing" hoe & one axe. To John Goundry one bar of lead of twenty pound weight and three pound. To John Hattone one black felt hat, one suit of grey kersie, one shirt marked T. W., four pairs of Irish stockings, two pairs of my own wearing shoes, one bar of lead and six pounds of powder. To John Southerne (4) six pounds of candles, one Poland cap furred and one pair of red slippers. To Michael Batt (5) his wife two bushels of meal.

The rest of my temporal estate in Virginia, my debts being paid and legacies paid & discharged, to wife Thomazine, whom I appoint executrix. Friends John Southerne and James Stome overseers. To the former one black beaver hat and gold band, one doublet of black chamlet and one pair of black hose; and to James Stome my best sword and a gold belt.

The witnesses were Francis Boltone (6) & John Southerne.

Scroope, 105.

[The following, from Harl. MS. (Brit. Mus.), 1561, f. 142, undoubtedly gives the pedigree of the testator of the above will, and indicates his place of residence before his migration.



H. F. W.

1. Dr. John Pott, the legatee mentioned, was doubtless the John Pott, A.M., M.D., physician for the colony of Virginia, who arrived with his wife Elizabeth in October, 1621, in the ship George. He was appointed on the recommendation of Dr. Theodore Gulston, the founder of the Gulstonian lectureship of Anatomy, still maintained by the London College of Physicians. In the Virginia Land Records, Book No. 1, p. 8, he appears as a grantee, on August 11th, 1624, of three acres of land in "James Cittie," and is mentioned as a "Doctor of Physicke" and a member of the "Councill." Francis West, the governor of the colony and a younger brother of Lord Delaware, departing for England March 5th, 1628, Dr. Pott succeeded him as governor, and so served until some time in March, 1630, when he was superseded by Sir John Harvey. Pott was then arraigned for pardoning Edward Wallis, condemned for murder and cattle stealing. This was the first trial by jury in the colony. Pott was found guilty and confined to his plantation at Harrope, now Williamsburg, until the King's pleasure could be ascertained. Governor Harvey forwarded the recommendation of the Council for his pardon, and Mrs. Pott crossed the ocean and pleaded her husband's cause. The commissioners to whom the petition was referred reported to the King that "condemning him for felony was very rigorous, if not erroneous," and recommended that he should be restored to liberty and his estate, and the practice of his profession.

2. I find in the State Land Registry a grant of 300 acres to John Wayne (rendered in the Index, Waine) in Charles River County (as the County of York was first called), May 10th, 1638. Book No. 1, p. 569.

3. It may be recalled that Benjamin Symmes is reported in 1648 as having founded in the colony a free school, which he endowed with two hundred acres of land, a good house, forty milch cows and other appurtenances.

4. There is a grant also of record to John Southerne, "Gent." (in all probability him of the will), of twenty-four acres in "James Cittie," September 1st, 1627. Book No. 1, p. 55.

5. Michaell Batt appears as a grantee of one acre of land in "James Cittie Island," September 20th, 1643, Book No. 1, p. 890. Grants also appear contemporaneously to John, William and Henry Batt, Batte or Batts, as the name is variously rendered. The descendants of William and Henry Batte (as the name now obtains), brothers, are quite numerous in Virginia, and of high respectability.

6. The Rev. Francis Boulton, Boltone or Bolton, as the name is variously rendered, who had been recommended by the Earl of Southampton for some vacant parish in Virginia, arrived in the colony in the ship George, as above, and was assigned to Elizabeth City, to reside with Captain Thomas Newce.—R. A. Brock, *of Richmond, Virginia.*]

William Pepperell of St. Stephens by Launceston, in the County of Cornwall, 5 June, 1655, proved 15 October 1655, by Jane Pepperell, his widow, and William Pepperell, his son. Daughter Alice (under 12) and Jane Pepperell, second son Robert, wife Jane, son Thomas (under 12) and eldest son William. Richard Call my brother-in-law, John Roe of Launceston, Thomas Facy of St. Thomas, and Robert Pepperell my brother (of whose unfained affection and fidelity I have had long and frequent experiments), to be overseers. The witnesses were Nevill Blighett, Will Blagdon and Nicholas Dodge. Aylett, 387.

[The testator could not have been the grandfather of Sir William Pepperrell, bart., the captor of Louisburg. Possibly he may have been his great-grandfather. William Pepperrell, the father of the baronet, was born about 1646, having died Feb. 13, 1733-4, in his 87th year. Usher Parsons, M.D., in the biography of the son (Boston, 1856), states that the father was born in Tavistock, Devonshire: but ten years later (REGISTER, xx. 1) he calls him a native of Wales. The Wentworth Genealogy (ed. 1878, p. 307) calls him a native of Cornwall. "Tradition," according to Dr. Parsons, "says that he spoke broad Welsh, as Boll and Woll for Bill and Will." He had three sisters. One married a Phillips, another a Gilbert, and the third, Grace, died unmarried. His children were Andrew, Mary, Margery, Joanna, Miriam, William the baronet, Dorothy and Jane. For an account of the descendants of the baronet, among whom is Edward Walford, M.A., of London, Eng., editor of the *Antiquarian Magazine*, see REGISTER, xx. 1-6.—EDITOR.]

GEORGE FENWICK, of Worminghurst, co. Sussex, Esquire, 2 February, 1656, with codicil of 9 March, 1656, proved 27 April, 1657, by Elizabeth Fenwick, daughter and executrix. To wife Katherine, &c. &c.; to my most natural and dear mother, Mrs Dorothy Clavering; to brother Claudius and his heirs male my lands in Brenckborn and Nether Framlington in the county of Northumberland; to my nephew Thomas Ledgard and his heirs male land in Thirston and Tillington in Northumberland; to my sister Ledgard and my sister Cullick each fifty pounds; to my brother Ledgard and my brother Cullick, each ten pounds; to my sister Cullick's children one hundred pounds apiece; to my niece Clifton fifty pounds, and to niece Bootflower's boy fifty pounds; to my daughter Elizabeth and daughter Dorothy; to Ralph Fenwick, a scholar of Christ Church, Oxford, ten pounds a year; to my daughters land in Sussex that descends to them from their uncle Edward Apsley, Esquire, deceased.

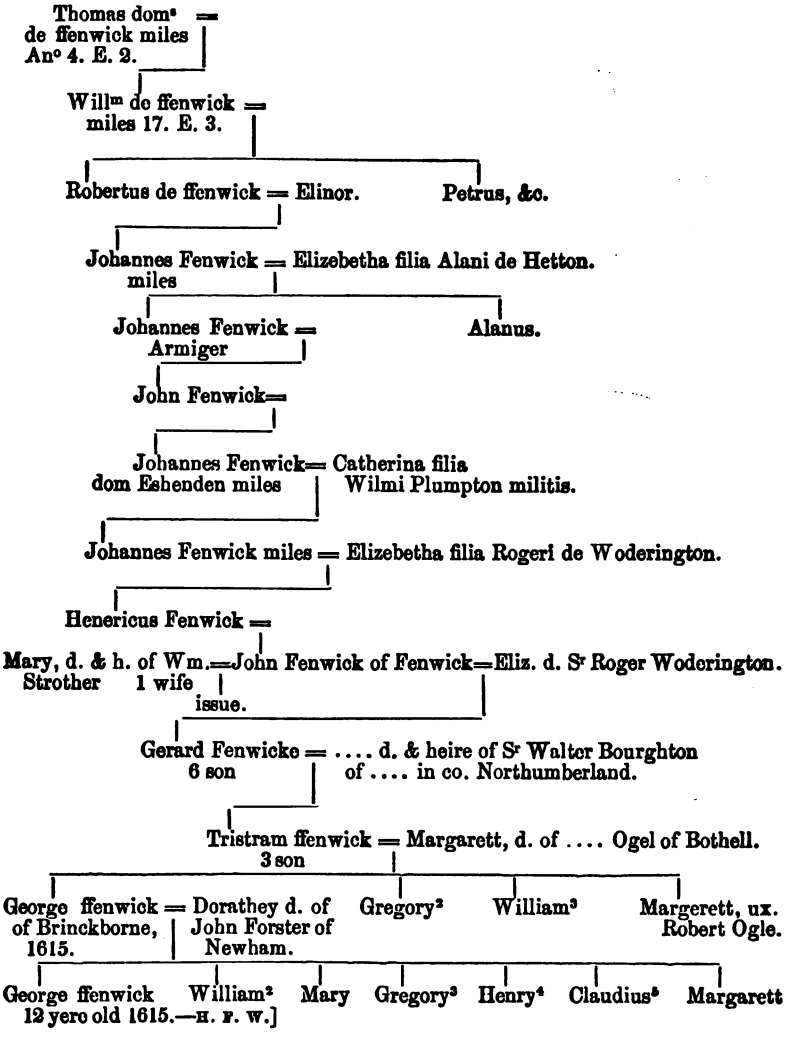
The above he declared to be his will 10 March, 1656. In the codicil he bequeaths to his sister Cullick and her children all his estate in New England; and also five hundred pounds to the public use of that country of New England if "my" loving friend Edward Hopkins think fit. He makes bequests to his friend Robert Leeves and to his servant Moses Fryer. To Dame Elinor Selby of Barwick he leaves ten pounds and desires her to undertake the education of Dorothy. His father-in-law Sir Arthur Hesslerigg to accept the mean remembrance of forty shillings to buy a ring. He also mentions his cousin Lawrence and his wife, his cousin Strickland and his lady, his ancient acquaintance and dearly beloved friend Sir Thomas Widdrington, his dear and good friend Mr Edward Hopkins, late warden of the fleet, his friend Aaron Gourdon, Dr. of Physic, his friend Mr Tempest Milner, alderman of London, and the latter's kinsman Robert Key, his father-in-law, Mr Claveringe, and Thomas Burrell of Brinckborn, Northumberland. He gives six pounds per annum to Tristram Fenwick for life, forty shillings to Mrs Ogle of Leith in Scotland, and twenty shillings to the widow Clarke of Weldon. Ruthen, 138.

[The family of Forster, of Newham, from which Col. George Fenwick and his sister Mrs. Elizabeth Cullick derived their descent, are said by Mundy to be descended out of the house of Forster of Etherston. In this latter family the baptismal name of Reignold often occurs, suggesting the possible origin of Reginald Forster of Ipswich. They bore *Argent, a chevron vert between three bugle-horns stringed sable.* "these verses were sett about the Armes," says Mundy:

"let us derly them hold
to mind ther worthynes
that wch our parent's old
hath left us to posses."

Col. Fenwick's first wife and the mother of his children, was Alice, relict of Sir John Botteler, knight, and daughter of Sir Edward Apsley of Thackham in county Sussex, knight. One of her sisters, Elizabeth, was the wife of Sir Albert Morton, Secretary of State to King James. His second wife, Catherine, was eldest daughter of the famous Sir Arthur Hazelrigg of Noseley Hall, in Leicestershire. The monument erected to the memory of Col. Fenwick in the church at Berwick, which he is said to have been principally instrumental in building, shows that he died 15 March, 1656. It will be noticed that his sister Elizabeth, wife of Capt. John Cullick, does not appear on the following pedigree, probably not having been born until after 1615, when the visitation was made. The "sister Ledgard" was Mary, wife of Thomas Ledgard.

The following pedigree is extracted from Richard Mundy's copy of Visitations of Northumberland, 1575 and 1615, Harl. MS. 1554, ff. 20, 54:



WILLIAM HATHORNE, of Binfield in the County of Berks, yeoman, 18 May, 1650, proved 2 May, 1651, by Sara Hathorne, the widow and executrix. To the poor of the parish of Binfield twenty shillings, to be distributed on the day of my burial. To Robert Hathorne, my son, all that my messuage or tenement now in the tenure of my brother-in-law John Lawrence, situate and being in Bray, in the County of Berks, together with all barns, stables, outhouses, orchards, gardens, backsides, easments, profits and hereditaments thereto belonging; and also that my cottage closes and parcels of land, pasture and meadow, lying and being in Bray aforesaid, and hereafter particularly mentioned. That is to say, one barn with two orchards and five closes of pasture and meadow called Neatherhouse barn, neathouse mead, the two Butts, Bishopps cloase and the backside, containing in all eighteen acres, more or less, lying together near unto the said messuage and abutting upon Oakely Greene towards the North,—(other lots, of four acres and of eighteen acres respectively, abutting upon Oakely Green towards the South), one cottage, with a hay house and backside, late in the tenure of Richard Braiser, containing one acre, more or less, abutting upon Okely Greene aforesaid towards the North; also one close and one pidle of pasture ground called Godlers, containing seven acres, adjoining to a lane leading out of Okeley Greene into Didworth Green towards the South, to have unto the said Robert Hathorne my son & his heirs forever, upon trust, &c.—that they shall give and pay unto William Hathorne, my eldest son, his executors or assigns, the sum of one hundred pounds of lawful money of England within two years next after my decease, and unto John Hathorne, my son, &c., twenty pounds within three years, &c. Item, I give unto Nathaniel Hathorne, my son, twenty shillings in money. Further unto John Hathorne twenty pounds, if living, otherwise to his wife and children, within one year next after my decease. To Edmond Hathorne, my youngest son (thirty acres and more in Bray) upon the trust and confidence and to the end, intent and purpose that the said Edmond Hathorne, my son, his heirs or assigns, shall give and pay unto Elizabeth, my daughter, the wife of M[r] Richard Davenporte, her executors or assigns, the sum of forty pounds of lawful money of England within two years next after my decease. To Anne, my daughter, wife of Hugh Smith, twenty shillings, and to Elizabeth, her daughter, five shillings. To Robert, Sara, Anne and Katherine, the children of my son-in-law Philip Lee, five shillings apiece.

The residue, my debts being paid, my funeral expenses discharged and this my last will and testament in all things duly performed, to Sara Hathorne, my wife, whom I ordain and make sole executrix.

The witnesses were John Sowthey als Hayle, Thomas Dyer and Robert Southey als Hayle. Grey, 87.

SARA HATHORNE (by mark) of Binfield in the County of Berks, widow, 5 September, 1655, proved 14 March, 1655, by Nathaniel Hathorne, son and sole executor. To the poor of Binfield twenty shillings, to be bestowed on such as have most need, at the discretion of my executors, on the day of burial. To Robert Hathorne, my son, a round table in the chamber over the Hall, with a drawer to him, a great joyned chair in the parlor, my elm chest in the chamber over the parlor, a great pair of andirons standing in the parlor, two pillow beares, one of them Holland pillow beare and the other of them a flaxen pillow beare, two silver spoons, one of my best joined stools in the hall, a cupboard cloth wrought with blue at the ends

and a great brazen candlestick. To Anne, my daughter, the wife of Hugh Smith, my best feather bed and bolster belonging to him, a feather pillow, two blankets, my green rug, my green sea curtains and valians to them, two pair of my better sheets, the fourth part of all my pewter, my lesser brass pot and pothooks, my little skillett, all my wearing apparell, three of my bigger milk bowls, a low leather chair, my best green matted chair, the biggest chest that was her fathers and ten pounds of lawful money of England. To my two grandchildren Anne Lee and Katherine Lee, twenty shillings apiece. To all the residue of my grandchildren, that is to say, Sara Hathorne, Elizabeth Hathorne and Elizabeth Hathorne, Susanna Hathorne, Nathaniel Hathorne, William Smith and Elizabeth Smith, the several sums of ten shillings apiece. To Anne Middleton, my late servant, ten shillings.

The residue to son Nathaniel Hathorne, who is to be sole executor. The witnesses were John Yonges and Henrie Otwaie (by mark).

Berkley, 34.

[The foregoing will of William Hathorne of Binfield confirms the guess made in 1879, as to the English home of the American family of Hathorne, and the intermarriage of Lieut. Richard Davenport, of New England, with that family. (See Gleanings from English Records, &c., by Emmerton and Waters, Essex Institute, Salem, Mass., where sundry abstracts of English wills may be found, and paternal and maternal pedigrees of the distinguished author Nathaniel Hawthorne.) Binfield, Bray and Oakley Green are all in the North Eastern part of Berkshire, a little West and South West of Windsor. From a History and Antiquities of the Hundred of Bray, by Charles Kerry, London, 1861, I learn that there was a manor of Cruchfields and Hawthorne, that a William Hawthorne was one of the tenants of "Queen Lease" in the parish of Bray and Manor of Bray, 1650; in the "Rentall of the Manor of Bray, 1650," William Hawthorne is charged one pound per annum for all lands holden of the manor, Thomas Hawthorne is charged three shillings, the heirs of Robert Hawthorne five shillings, and William Hawthorne, Jr., five pence. In "The Assert Rent of Bray, 1658," under the title "Oakley," I find "Robert Hauthorne for house and lands," six shillings four pence, "Thomas Hauthorne ditto," three shillings three pence half penny, and "Henery Hauthorne for lands," seven shillings. William Hawthorne was one of the church wardens in Bray, A.D. 1600. By Indenture dated 10 January, 6 James (1609), Sir John Norris confirmed unto William Goddard, William Hathorne, Thomas Westcott and five others, and their heirs, all those piddles or parcels of ground severally lying in certain hamlets and tithings of the parish of Bray in the county of Berks, whereupon small cottages and other edifices were erected and built, containing in the whole, by estimation, five acres," &c., in trust for the "relief of such poor, impotent and aged persons as from time to time thereafter should be dwelling within the said parish, and to the intent that the poorest and most aged and impotent persons of the said parish should be provided for ever of houses and habitation." By an Indenture dated 14 January, 1621, it appears that William Hawthorn and Thomas Westcott, who were the surviving trustees, associated with themselves eight other substantial inhabitants of the parish as feoffees in trust, &c. By Indenture of feoffment bearing date 1 September, 1657, it appears that Thomas Wilcox was the surviving trustee. On page 110 of the History may be found "The Legend of Hawthorn," which narrates the finding of two pots of gold on Hawthorn Hill, near Cruchfield (but a little way from Binfield), and on page 111 sundry notices of the name of Hawthorne, gathered from court rolls, registers and other authentic sources; from which it appears that John Hothorn died 1520, leaving Henry Hothorn his son and heir. Henry died 1531, leaving Roger his son and heir. In 1535 a field of Thomas Hothorne adjoined one held by John Bysshop in "Crychefeld." In 1533 Thomas Hothorne was appointed collector for the lands he (Bysshop) held called "Chaunters" by the yearly rent of twenty shillings nine pence. William Hothorn died 1538, leaving William his son and heir. William Hawthorne was a copyhold tenant 1601 and church warden 1600–02. Thomas Hawthorn jun. purchased "Brownings" in Holyport, 1602. John Hawthorne held a coppice at Binfield called "Picking's Points," 1605. One of this family married Anne, daughter of Gilbert Loggins, *circa* 1605. And Robert Hawthorne's name occurs 1656 to 1664.—H. F. W.]

NATHANIEL HATHORNE, of Cookham in County Berks, gentleman, 27 September, 1652, proved 29 July, 1654, by Martha Hathorne, the relict and executrix. To wife Martha eight hundred pounds in lieu of her jointure and thirds, &c. My manor of South Braham* in the county of Somerset. Estates in the counties of Devon, Somerset and Berks. My four brothers-in-law, Thomas Loggins, John Whistler, Ralphe Whistler and Thomas Whistler, gentleman. My three own sisters, Elizabeth, Mary and Anne, and John Laurence, the husband of Anne. My son-in-law William Mattingly and Jone his wife. My kinsman William Eldridge and Judith his wife. Anne Winche, the wife to my nephew John Winch. My nephew William Winche. The poor of Cookham and South Braham. Wife Martha to be executrix, and two loving kinsmen, Dr. Daniel Whistler of Gresham College, and John Winche, of London, haberdasher, to be overseers. One of the witnesses was John Hathorne. Alchin, 251.

[This testator was, of course, brother to the foregoing William Hathorne and uncle to the American immigrant.

It is with a peculiar satisfaction, it must be confessed, that the compiler of these Gleanings, himself a native of Salem, has at last been able to prove beyond a doubt whereabouts in "Our Old Home," that elder England beyond the seas, we must look for the ancestry of the most widely known among the distinguished sons of old Salem, the most original of the prose writers of our New England, and the one whose writings are most native to her soil; a satisfaction tinged with the regret, however, that the discovery was not made in the great writer's life-time. We can easily imagine with what delight he would have made a pilgrimage into Berkshire, how gladly he would have loitered about Binfield and Bray, Cruchfield and Oakley Green, making new sketches to illustrate his English Note Book, and how eagerly his quaint and vivid fancy would have seized even upon the scanty materials offered to it in the Legend of Hawthorn Hill and its pots of gold, to weave therefrom a story that should rival in weirdness any of his "Legends of New England."

The eldest son and namesake of William Hathorne of Binfield, and first American ancestor of the distinguished writer, was, next to Governor Endicott, by far the most important personage in the civil history of Salem during the first generation. By sheer force of natural talent and commanding character, this son of a plain English yeoman easily came to the front rank among the many wise and active New England men who were then engaged in the tremendous and to them solemn task of founding a state, opening up the wilderness, treating with "the barbarious Heathen," justly and peaceably if possible, but with fire and sword if need be, allotting lands to the new comers in proportion to their means and ability and to the numbers of their families, establishing offices of record, settling disputes, levying taxes, making provision for meeting-house and school-house, regarding justice and morality, a careful religious training and the free education of all, as the only sure basis of good order and sound government, the only firm and stable foundation whereon to erect the superstructure of a mighty new state. In all this work Major William Hathorne bore a prominent part, whether as an enterprising and prosperous merchant, a trusted citizen and deputy, an honored speaker of the House, a wise and influential magistrate in the highest court, or an active and successful commander in the wars; and his career illustrates most happily the wonderful capacity of the Anglo-Saxon race, that imperial race of modern times, its adaptability and readiness to cope with new conditions of life, to adjust itself to strange and heretofore untried surroundings, its plain and homely common sense, its union of native practical sagacity and sound judgment with a love of law and order, and at the same time a spirit of adventure, which has made Great Britain not only the most prosperous of nations, but the greatest colonizing people in the world, the mother of Nations, and which is so conspicuously manifested in the marvellous career of her daughters, the "Greater Britain" in America and Australia and elsewhere throughout the world wherever a love of enterprise or any other cause has led its people to settle and plant new homes.—H. F. W.]

* Probably South Bruham (or Brewham) in the Hundred of Bruton.—H. F. W.

Sir WILLIAM PHIPS, Knight, of Boston in the county of Suffolk, Province of Massachusetts Bay, in New England, 18 December, 1693, sworn to by Dame Mary Phips 10 September, 1696; proved 29 January, 1696. To brother James Phips or his heirs, the sum of five shillings. To my dear and entirely beloved consort Mary Phips, and to her heirs forever, all my estate, real and personal, &c. &c., with power to alienate by deed of gift, will or codicil. If she should die without having, by will, disposed of my estate, &c., it shall all descend and fall to my adopted son, Spencer Phips als Bennett and the heirs of his body. If he should die without issue surviving, what is left shall be equally divided and shared, one half thereof by my sisters Mary, Margaret and the heirs of my sister Anne deceased, or their heirs forever, and the other half in like manner, to the relations of my beloved consort, reserving only out of the whole estate one hundred pounds current money of New England, which my said relations and the relations of my said wife shall cause to be paid unto John Phipps, son to my brother John Phipps deceased, or to his heirs, if this clause be not repealed by my wife aforesaid. If my dear consort should die before my said son is come to age or is married, then I do nominate and appoint my friends Capt. John Foster, Esq., and Capt. Andrew Belcher of Boston, merchants, to be trustees of my estate and guardians to my said son, until he shall be of full age or married.

The witnesses were John Phillips, John White, John Hiskett, Josiah Stone and John Greenough. Pyne, 15.

FRANCIS PHIPPS, the elder, of Reading, in the county of Berks, mentions (inter alios) son Constantine Phipps, in his will proved 1668.

Hene, 69.

[A flattering sketch of the mathematical and inventive ability of Sir William Phips—our governor during the time of the witchcraft delusion; with a copy of the epitaph from his monument in St. Mary Woolnoth's Church in London, are given in "The Peerage of Ireland," by John Lodge, vol. vii. p. 84, of the edition of 1789, edited by Mervyn Archdall, as a prelude to the history of the ancestry of Lord Mulgrave; which is followed by the statement that Sir William Phips was father of Sir Constantine Phipps, Lord Chancellor of Ireland from 1710 to 1714, who was grandfather of the first Baron Mulgrave.

Sir William (whose will is given above) was son of James Phips, a gunsmith, who came from Bristol, England, and settled near the Kennebec River. Cotton Mather states that James had twenty-one sons and five daughters. Sir William mentions in his will but one brother and three sisters, and having *no* child adopts his wife's nephew, afterward known as Spencer Phips, who lived and died in New England. Sir Egerton Brydges copied the statement from Archdall and incorporated it in his celebrated edition of Collins's Peerage (1812), but having noticed later the Life of Sir William Phips by Cotton Mather, corrects the statement in an appendix, so far as Sir *Constantine* was concerned, by suggesting that Spencer Phips, the adopted son of Sir William, was the true ancestor of Lord Mulgrave. Debrett, in his annual Peerage, carried the original story for years, but finally left it out entirely. Burke substituted "cousin" for "father," still keeping Sir William Phips for the "figure-head" of the family by saying he was cousin of Sir Constantine. Savage (1861) Vol. iii. p. 422, calls attention to the "preposterous fable," and quotes "Smiles's Self-Help, p. 169," as a present example of its continuance. The Heraldic Journal (1865), Vol. i. pp. 154–5, contains a full and interesting account of this "popular error." The latest promulgation of the old story which has come to my sight is in an elegant volume purchased by the Boston Athenæum during 1881, "Picturesque Views of Seats of Noblemen, &c.," by Rev. F. O. Morris, no date, but evidently a *very* recent publication, Vol. ii. pp. 11 to 12, with a view of Mulgrave Castle, the seat of the Marquis of Normanby.

This magnificent place was inherited by Constantine Phipps (a grandson of Sir Constantine previously mentioned) from his maternal grandmother, whose paternity was a question of historic doubt.

Catherine Sedley, created Countess of Dorchester *for life*, was the acknowledged mistress of James II.; the keeper of his privy purse, Col. James Graham, also had intimate relations with her. It happened that her daughter—Lady Catherine Darnly—bore an exact resemblance to his daughter, the Countess of Berkshire. Col. Graham was not inclined to deny the paternity, while the mother asserted that her daughter "need not be so proud, as she was *not* the King's child, but Col. Graham's." (Jesse's Lives of the Stuarts, Vol. iii. p. 508.)

Lady Catherine Darnley was married first to the Earl of Anglesey, from whom she was divorced; she then married the Duke of Buckingham. From him she received Mulgrave Castle, and she gave it to Constantine Phipps, the son of her daughter by her first husband.

This Constantine Phipps was created Baron Mulgrave *of the peerage of Ireland* in 1768, but the titles have accumulated upon his descending line until the present head of the family is "Marquis of Normanby, Earl of Mulgrave, Viscount Normanby and Baron Mulgrave of Mulgrave, co. York, *in the Peerage of the United Kingdom;* Baron Mulgrave of New Ross, co. Wexford, *in the Peerage of Ireland.*" The armorial bearings are quarterings of those of James II.! and of Sir William Phips!

Mr. Waters has found a father for *a* Constantine Phipps, and we hope the whole question of relationship to Sir William (if any existed) will be fully settled soon. Dr. Marshall in "The Genealogist," Vol. vi., gave new material as to the marriages and children of the first Constantine.—J. C. J. Brown.

From Hist. and Antiquities of Reading, by the Rev. Charles Coates, LL.B., London, 1802, p. 445, we learn that there was a tradition that Sir Constantine Phipps, the ancestor of the Mulgrave family, was born at Reading.—H. F. W.]

Symon Bradstreete, citizen and grocer of London, 22 February, 1627, proved 28 February, 1627, by Samuel Bradstreete. Daughter Margaret, now wife of Edmond Slater, citizen and mercer of London, married without my love, leave or consent. My nephew, Samuel Bradstreete, to be residuary legatee and sole and absolute executor. Barrington, 14.

[Simon Bradstreet, the "Nestor of New England," who was governor of Massachusetts, 1679–86 and 1689–92, was probably related to the testator. Gov. Bradstreet used on his will a seal with these arms: On a fesse three crescents, in base a greyhound passant (Register, viii. 313). The tinctures are not indicated. The arms of Sir John Valentine Bradstreet, baronet, descended from Simon B. of Kilmainham, co. Dublin, Ireland, created a baronet in 1759, are, Arg. a greyhound passant gules; on a chief sable three crescents or.

The father of Gov. Bradstreet was named Simon, according to the statement of the Rev. Simon B. of New London (Reg. ix. 113). Cotton Mather, who does not give the christian name, says that he was "a minister in Lincolnshire who was always a nonconformist at home as well as when preacher at Middleburgh abroad" (Magnalia, ed. 1702, Bk. ii. p. 19; ed. 1853, vol. i. p. 138). Gov. Bradstreet, according to Mather, was "born at Horbling, March, 1603." He died at Salem, March 27, 1697, "æt. 94," according to the inscription on his monument (Reg. i. 76). He was bred at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, A.B. 1620, A.M. 1624, came to New England in 1630, being then secretary of the Massachusetts Company. He married first, Anne, daughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley, by whom he had eight children—Samuel, Dorothy married Rev. Seaborn Cotton; Sarah wife of Richard Hubbard; Rev. Simon, Hannah or Ann, wife of Andrew Wiggin; Dudley, John, and Mercy wife of Nathaniel Wade. He married secondly Mrs. Anne (Downing) Gardiner. See memoirs, Register, i. 75–7; viii. 312–13. Lists of descendants of him and his gifted wife, the first female poet in New England, including some eminent American writers, are printed in the Register, viii. 312–25; ix. 113–21.—Editor.]

John Sedgwicke, of the parish of S[t] Savior's, Southwark, in county Surrey, brewer, 27 November, 1638, proved 5 December, 1638, by Martha Sedgwicke, widow and executrix. To be buried in the parish church of S[t] Savior's. To wife Martha two thousand pounds of money and certain personal property at my house at Barnes in county Surrey, late in the occupation of M[r] Hubland deceased. To my mother Elizabeth Sedg-

wicke, of Woburn in the county of Bedford, widow, the sum of five hundred pounds in money within one year after my decease. But if she die before the expiration of said year, then two hundred and fifty pounds of that money to be given to my wife and the other two hundred and fifty pounds to be at the disposal and ordering of my said mother to such of her children as she shall think most meet, at her own will and pleasure. To my sister Mary Houghton, now wife of Robert Houghton, and their daughter Martha, my god-daughter, the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds within one year, &c. To my brother William Sedgwicke, minister of Farnam, near Bishops Starford, fifty pounds within one year, &c. "Item I give and remitt to my loving brother Robert Sedgwicke, of Charlestowne in new England Thirtie and eight pounds which hee oweth mee by bill and fourty shillings to buy him a ring." To my father and mother in law, Edward and Joan Wicke, of Leighton in the county of Bedford, the sum of five pounds each; to sister Joan Wicke ten pounds; to brothers Matthew, Mark and Thomas Wicke ten pounds apiece; and to brother Luke Wicke thirty pounds; all within one year after my decease. To my friend and brother Nicholas Crisp, citizen and girdler of London, ten pounds, and to his wife Sarah Crisp, ten pounds within one year, &c. To the poor of the parish of Woburn in the County of Bedford, the sum of twenty pounds, &c., it being the parish in which I was born. To the poor of the town of Leighton twenty pounds. To the poor of the Liberty of the upper ground, on the Bankeside, in the parish of St. Saviors, ten pounds. To ten poor godly ministers of God's word the sum of forty pounds, to be distributed at the discretion of my overseers. To Mr Nicholas Morton, minister of the parish of St. Saviors, forty shillings to preach my funeral sermon. To Mr James Archer, minister also of the said parish, forty shillings. To my uncle, Mr Stephen Sedgwicke, brewer, five pounds to buy him a ring. To servant Nathaniel Barrow five pounds. Wife Martha to be executrix, and kinsmen and friends Edward Wicke, Stephen Sedgwicke, Nicholas Crisp and Robert Houghton to be overseers. Lee, 181.

[Robert Sedgwick, named in this will as brother of the testator, was a prominent man in early New England history. It is noteworthy that Sarah Sedgwick, second wife of Gov. John Leverett (Reg. xxxv. 348), who has been supposed to be a sister of Robert, is not mentioned here. Robert Sedgwick settled in Charlestown as early as 1636, was one of the founders of the Artillery Company in 1638, was chosen Major-General, the highest military office in the colony, May 26, 1652; went to England and was appointed by Cromwell commander of the expedition which captured in 1654 the French posts in Acadia. He was sent as a commissioner to Jamaica after the capture of that island (Reg. *ante*, p. 24), where he died May 24 (Drake), or June 24 (Palfrey), 1656. His children were Samuel, Hannah, William and Robert (Wyman's Charlestown). His widow Joanna became the second wife of Rev. Thomas Allen of Charlestown, whose first wife was Anna, widow of John Harvard, founder of Harvard College. Descendants have been distinguished in literature and in civil and military life.—Editor.]

Notes on Abstracts previously printed.

Constant Sylvester. (*Ante*, p. 17.)

Grace Sylvester.—In the Register for October last, page 385, Mr. Waters gives an abstract of the will of Constant Silvester, made in Barbadoes in 1671. In this will the testator gives his two daughters, Grace and Mary, "two thousand pounds each on the day of their marriage, besides One hundred pounds each to buy them a jewel at the age of 16 years." The following deposition, made by the mother of

these two young ladies, has been transcribed from the "Proceedings in the Spiritual Court of the Diocese of London," and brings to light an interesting episode in the annals of the family of Sylvester:

"12 Die Menses Decembris Anno Dom̄ 1685 which day appeared p'sonally Grace Sylvester, widdow and Relict of Constant Sylvester, Esquire, dec^{d} and by vertue of her oath deposed that about Ten years since her husband being dead, her affaires called her into Barbadoes; she left her children, vizt one Sonn and two daughters under the care and tuition and government to Anne Walrond her sister, who dyed in ffebruary last, as she was informed and she was likewise informed y^{t} one Mr John Staples being an acquaintance of this deponents sonn Constant Sylvester, thereby became acquainted with Grace Sylvester this deponents daughter and pretended to make his addresses to her in the way of marriage and the same (as this deponent was informed) Came to the Knowledge of the said Anne Walrond & she forbad the said John Staples to come to the said House and he thereupon did desist and she doth farther depose that she this deponent arrived at London on the 28th of September last and after such her arrival Sir Henry Pickering Bar^{t} made courtshipp in the way of marriage to her this Deponents daughter Grace Sylvester and he made also his addresses to this deponent therein to whom she gave her consent, upon Information of his Quality, State and Condition and after some tyme the said Mr John Staples came to her this deponents lodgings in St James S^{t} vizt. on or about the 8^{d} day of Novr last and in the p^{r}sence of this Depon^{t}, Henry Walrond Senr Esqre and severall other p^{r}sons the said m^{r} John Staples told this deponent that he understanding that her daughter Grace was speedily to be married to Sir Henry Pickering and he thought good to acquaint this deponent that her daughter could not justly p^{r}ceed in the s^{d} match, for she was by promise engaged to him or to that effect and he being asked, when, where, and in whose p^{r}sence, he answered, in the Mall in St James and that her sister Mary and Mrs Mary Seaman were with them, but were either soe much before or behind them that they could not heare theire discourse and the s^{d} Grace Sylvester being then p^{r}sent absolutely denyed that she made any such p^{r}mise, but declared that she told him that she would never marry any p^{r}son wth out her mothers consent and approbation, or to that very effect, whereupon the s^{d} John Staples replyed that the p^{r}mise made to him had that condic̄on and the s^{d} Grace denying any p^{r}mise, the s^{d} John Staples said that this was noe more than he expected and in a little tyme after departed, but im̄ediately before his departure had some private discourse with Henry Walrond Senr Esqr and this depon^{t} findeing that her s^{d} daughter Grace Sylvester was noe wayes engaged to the s^{d} John Staples nor had any kindness for him, This dep^{t} did consent that the said Sir Henry Pickering should pursue his addresses to the s^{d} Grace her daughter which he did accordingly and hath obteyned the affections of her s^{d} daughter and there was and is an agreement made between them by and with the Consent of this dep^{t} and that order was and is given for drawing up writings and settling of a Joynture and preparation for the marriage between him the s^{d} Sir Henry Pickering and the s^{d} Grace to be solemnized before any —— or Inhibition was served on the said Grace which was not served as she believeth untill the fourth of this Instant—December and upon designe (as this dep^{t} doth verily believe) by the s^{d} John Staples to gett some money or other sinister end. In witness whereof she hath hereunto sett her hand.

GRACE SYLVESTER.

12 Decemb. 1685. p' fata Gratia Sylvester }
vidua jurat coram me, Th° Exton. }

Henry Walrond, Senr also made a deposition similar to the above, and also adds that Staples in a private discourse with him said "he knew the Consent or promise made to him, was no such promise, as thereby to oblige her, meaning the s^{d} Grace, to marry him, or to make null or void her marriage to any other person, but he could thereby putt a stopp, or hindrance if he pleased to her marriage with any other person and desired this deponent (Henry Walrond) to consider thereof."

Sir Henry Pickering was the only son of Sir Henry, the first Baronet, of Whaddon, co. Cambridge, by Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Thomas Vinor, 1st Baronet, Lord Mayor in 1653. He succeeded his father in 1667–8, and married first the daughter of Sir George Downing, Bart., of East Hatley, co. Cambridge; second, Grace Sylvester, by whom he had no children. He resided in Barbadoes, where he died in 1704–5. With him the Baronetcy became extinct.—G. D. Scull, *of Oxford, England.*

Abstract of the last Will and Testament of the most reverend Father in God Edmund Grindall, Archbishop of Canterbury, made 8 May, 1583, and proved 15 July, 1583. All other wills revoked (except one bearing date 12 April, 1583). My body to be buried in the choir of the parish church of Croydon, without any solemn hearse or funeral pomp. To her Majesty the Queen the New Testament in Greek of Stephanas his impression. To my next successor the pictures of Archbishop Warham and of Erasmus and all such instruments of music and other implements as were bequeathed and left unto me by my predecessor that last was. To Lord Burghley, the Lord High Treasurer of England that my standing cup which her Majesty gave unto me at New Years Tide last before the date hereof. And I make him supervisor, &c. (Gifts to sundry other legatees.) To my faithful friend Mr Nowell, Dean of Paul's, my ambling gelding called Gray Olyphant. To the poor of the town and the lower part of the parish of St Beghes; to the use of the parish church of St Beghes. To Mr Doctor Gybson. To William Woodhall, my nephew (*inter alia*), "my blacke straye nagg called Nixe." To Mr. Wilson my chaplain (certain books) and the advowson of the parsonage of Wonston in the diocese of Winchester if it shall fall void in his life time; if not, then to Mr Robinson, now provost of Queen's College, Oxford. To my nieces Mabell, Anne, Barbara and Frances, the daughters of Robert Grindall, my brother. To my nieces Dorothy, Katherine, Elizabeth and Isabell, the daughters of Elizabeth Woodhall, my sister, late deceased (fifty pounds to each). To the children of Mabel, daughter of my sister, fifty pounds, to be divided amongst them at the discretion of William Woodhall, their uncle. To my niece Woodhall a bowl. To my niece Isabell Wilson, one other bowl, double gilt, without a cover. To Edmond Woodhall, my godson. To my niece Frances Younge, widow. To John Scott, Esq., steward of my household. To my servant William Grindall, my servant William Hales (and other servants named). To John Sharpe. To my loving friend master Thomas Eaton and his wife. To Mr William Strycland, Mr Atherton, John Browne, fellow of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, Mr Redman, Archdeacon of Canterbury.

I ordain & constitute William Redman, Archdeacon of Canterbury, John Scott, Esq., Steward of my Household, and William Woodhall, my nephew, executors.

Clause, referring to a Free Grammar School, to be founded in St. Beghes in the county of Cumberland, blotted, and "stroken" out 3 July, 1583, about 11 A. M.

A codicil bequeathing to Mr Redman, Archdeacon, &c., all his antique coins of the Roman Emperors. To Mr Wilson, his chaplain, his watch. He did forgive his niece Ann Dacres, widow, &c. &c. Rowe, 39.

Sñia pro allocacõe coñpi bonorum Reuẽendissimi prīs Edī Grindall nup Cant Archipi defti—in judicio inter Alexandrū Willson Mariam Willson et Aliciam Willson nepotes ex sorore dc̃i defuncti partem hmõi negotiū promoveñ ex una et Johannem Scott Armigerum executorem superstitem testamenti siue ultime voluntatis dc̃i defuncti partem contra quam hm̃oi negotium promovetur necnon Mabillam Windor ffranciscum Dacres Elenam Dacres Dorotheam Dacres alīs —— Barbaram Raper ffranciscam Latus Johēm Wilkenson Robertum Wilkenson Dorotheam Bowman Dorotheam Willson Johannem Gibson Thomam Gibson Edmundum Willson Willum Willson Johannem Willson Thomam Willson Mariam Willson Mariam Sheafe et Isabellam Willson proximos consanguineos dc̃i defuncti in specie ac omnes et singulos alios jus titulum aut Interesse in bonis dicti defuncti habeñ aut pretendeñ in genere ad videndum compūm dc̃i defuncti exhiberi et in debita Juris forma iustificari ltm̃e citāt etc. etc.

Lecta lata et promulgata fuit hec sñia diffinitiua etc Tertia sessione Termini Pasche die Jovis decimo octauo vizt die menss Maii Anno Domini millesimo sexcentesimo nono. Dorset, 60.

[This celebrated puritan Archbishop, the son of William Grindall, was born at St. Bees, in the County of Cumberland, in 1519. He was fellow, president and master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, and filled successively the Sees of London, York and Canterbury. He died July 6, 1583, and was buried in the chancel of Croyden church, where are his monument and epitaph. The free school of St. Bees was incorporated by Queen Elizabeth in the name of Edmund Grindall, Archbishop of Canterbury, and the school and master's house were built by his executors. The founder's donation was fifty pounds a year, twenty pounds whereof he appointed to be paid to the master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge. By the foundation the master of the school is to be a native of Cumberland, Westmoreland, Yorkshire, or Lancashire, and is to be nominated by the Provost of Queen's College, Oxford. King James I. augmented this foundation. Lord Bacon says he was the gravest and greatest prelate of the land. (Hutchinson's His. of Cumberland.)—Thomas Minns.]

James Woodhall of Walden in the county of Essex, yeoman, 21 February "in ye thirtith yere of the raigne of oure Soueraigne Ladie Elizabeth," &c., proved 30 June, 1601. My body to be buried at the discretion of my executor. To William Woodhall, my son-in-law and Mary his wife, my daughter, all my lands and tenements, both free and copy hold lying within the parish church of Littlebury in the county of Essex, and to their heirs forever, "in consideration of ye great kindness which I have found in him towards me and for a Remuneration of his fatherly goodnes and charges and benevolence bestowed upon the children of William Bird deceased, his said wyves late husband." To the same all that my messuage wherein I now dwell, situate in Walden aforesaid, in a street there commonly called Threshwell hundred, &c., two acres I bought of William Pumfrett, two parcels I bought of Thomas Crofte, one and a half acre of land lying between the land I bought of Thomas Crofte and the lands of George Nicholls Esq., two acres of land in Windmill lane which I lately bought of John Crofte, two and a half acres of land I bought of Richard Chapman, lying on Windmill Hill, &c., and my two houses in Duck Street, in the parish of Walden, (one) now in the tenure of Richard Austen, the other late in the tenure of Davy Hodson. James Woodhall, eldest son of the said William Woodhall, my godson, Edmond Woodhall (second son) and William Woodhall (third son). Certain land at the Sandpits, next

the land lately Richard Plommers. Land near William Shelford, land near Thomas Howard, bought of William Bowling. To William Bird and George Bird, sons of my daughter Mary. To Mary Bird, one of the daughters of my said daughter and now the wife of John Kyng, clerk and canon of Windsor. To Debora Woodhall, a daughter of William and Mary Woodhall and every of the other sons and daughters of the said William and Mary, viz. Elizabeth, Mary, Edmond, Dorothy, Jane, Katherine and Johane Woodhall. Whereas Johane my wife, after my marriage had with her, did faithfully promise that she would not claim any title of dower, &c. To Robert Nicholls, her son, and to James, her son, and Henry, her son. William Bird, my daughter's eldest son, to be the overseer of this my will.

The testator's signature was Jamys Woodhall. The witnesses were William Willson, clerk, John Kyng, clerk, and James Crofte Not. Publique.

In a codicil, made 29 August, 1596, referring to his wife's dowry and the bequests to Robert, James and Henry Nicholls, her sons, and to the children of William Woodhall of Walden Esq., his son-in-law and daughter Mary his wife, we learn that "synce that tyme it hath pleased god to blesse hym with one sonne more named Grindall Woodhall," &c. The witnesses to this codicil were William Bird, George Bird, John Sharpe, Robert Longe No. Pub., William Lawe and Josaphat Webbe.

In another codicil, bearing date 22 March, 1598, he makes bequests to his wife and to the poor of Walden. The witnesses to this were George Bird, Thomas Bird, William Burroughs, John Sharpe and John Rice.

Woodhall, 1.

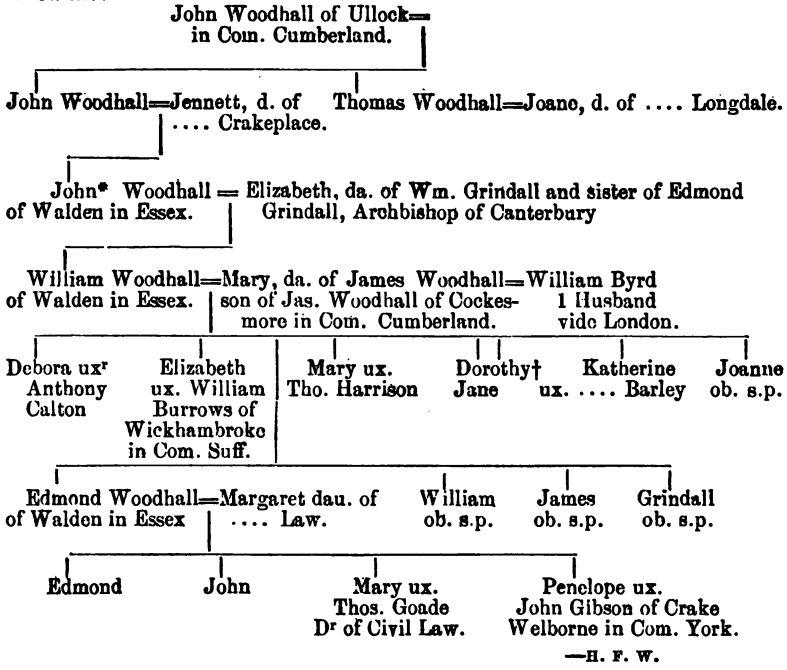
WILLIAM WOODHALL, of Walden in the County of Essex Esq., 30 May First of James, proved 29 November, 1604. To be buried in the parish church of Walden, either on the North side of the church in a place where I appointed or else by my father-in-law and my son James, at the discretion of my executor.

"Nowe whereas my wife and I haue bin mareyed this foure and thirtie yeres and I haue had nott onely by her many children but alsoe haue founde her a moste kinde and loving wief I should farr forget myself if I should nott soe prouide for her as she may haue sufficient," &c. &c. I leave unto my said wife, according to her father's will all such lands as he hath bequeathed unto her, lying either in the parish of Walden or Lytlebury. To John, Archbishop of Canterbury (certain bequests) humbly beseeching his Grace to be good and favorable to my son Edmund whom I leave behind me to succeed in my office. To loving cousin Doctor Duñ, M^r^ of the Requests and Dean of the Arches. To my dear and faithful brother Mr William Wilson. To Doctor Birde and Michael Woodcock (spoken of in another place as "son Woodcock"). "I had a purpose to bestow my sonne William Woodhall either at the study of the common lawe or at the Universitie of Oxforde; but ꝑceiving his tabackicall humor I see he hath nott anie minde either to the one or to the other, And therefore for anythinge I see he must be a souldyer or servingman both places commendable for a younge man especially if he may haue a pipe of tobacco. And to that ende least a farther inconvenience mighte followe for his better maintenaunce I giue unto the said William the place wherein Thomas Lynne was," &c. &c. "Nephew John Wilkinson now in London," referred to.—"Son Grindall Woodhall to be an apprentice either with a merch^t^ Venturer or some other good trade." My three eldest daughters, Debora Calton, William Burroe and Michael Woodcock. My four other daughters, Mary, Jane, Katharine and Jone Woodhall.

"Memorandum that on Thursday being Ascencon day and the second daie of June 1603 betweene the howers of seauen and eight in the forenoone the testator within named lieing in his bed in his chamber within Mr Chayre's house in Pawles church-yarde London did with his owne hande subscribe his name to every leafe of this Will being fiue in nomber," &c.

The witnesses were Jo: Lawe not. pub., William Birde, Antho: Calton, George Birde, Rich. Theker, Christopher Yowle, Robert Longe, William Cooke and Timothy Paget. Harte, 86.

[The following pedigree from Harleian MS., 1541, fol. 55, in the British Museum, shows the connection between Archbishop Grindall and the Woodhalls, whose wills follow his:



—H. F. W.

In Lipscomb's County of Buckingham is an interesting account, tracing one branch of the Woodhall family from Walter De Flanders, Lord of Wahal, alias Woodhal, 20 William the Conqueror, and giving the coat of arms.

In the Chapel of Eton College is a Latin inscription in memory of "Jane Goad dau. of Edmund Woodhall aged 34 1657 the mother of 3 sons & 2 daughters." (v. iv. p. 312, 486.)

In the church of Walden in Essex, are epitaphs of the following persons: James Woodhall, Assistant and Treasurer, died 1529; William Woodhall, Esq., Register of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, died 1603; Mary, daughter of James Woodhall, first wife to William Byrd, afterwards married to William Woodhall. She died 1613. William Byrde, Gent., d. 1568. (Salmon, His. of Essex, p. 142.)—T. M.

I have a conviction that the Birds mentioned in the abstracts of the wills of the Woodhalls *et al.*, were of the same lineage of William Byrd, of "Westover,"

* Willm Woodhall had evidently been written first, in the same ink as the rest of the pedigree, and John Woodhall written over this in blacker ink.—H. F. W.

† Dorothy became the wife of Michael Woodcock. (See Cussans' Herts, vol. ii. p. 149.) H. F. W.

James River, Va., whose parents were John and Grace (Stagg, or Stegge) Byrd, (or Bird, or Birde), of London. The christian names John, Thomas and William, appear to be favored ones in his pedigree. William Byrd, the first of the name in Virginia, came thither a youth as the heir of large landed estates of his maternal uncle Colonel Thomas Stegge (as he wrote it), whose will is dated 31st March, 1690, and it is presumed that Byrd arrived in the latter part of the year. If the arms are given of the Bird legatees under the Woodhall wills, the family identification would be of easy solution.—R. A. BROCK.]

EDMUND WOODHALL, Esq. Registrar of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 25 January, 1638, proved 3 February, 1638. My body to be decently interred, near the bodies of my two wives, in the "Ile" belonging to me in the church of Little Munden in the county of Hartford, "there to sleep free from further molestac̃on till it be awaked at the last day by the Angels trumpe with a Surge—Arise thou that sleepest & come to Judgment." I will that the like monument be there erected for me as I did set up for my father in the church of Walden, but my desire is that my funeral may be without any great cost, my will & meaning being that only my children and two sons in law have mourning provided for them; the charges of my funeral not to exceed fifty pounds. My two eldest daughters, Mary Goad, now wife of Thomas Goad, Doctor of Laws, and Dame Penelope Gibson, the now wife of Sir John Gibson the younger, Knight. To Bridget Woodhall, my third daughter, one thousand pounds and to Jane Woodhall, my youngest daughter, the like sum, at four & twenty years of age or day of marriage. Son Edmond and son John (who appears to be at King's College, Cambridge). Brother-in-law Alexander Southwood, gentleman. Brother mr. Michael Woodcock. Cousins and friends Nicholas Hawes Esq. and John Wilkinson gentleman.

"And soe Lord Jesu come quickly." Harvey, 20.

WILLIAM WILSON, Canon of St. George's Chapel, Windsor Castle, 23 August, 1613, proved 27 May, 1615. To be buried in the chapel near the place where the body of my dear father lies. If I die at Rochester or Cliff, in the County of Kent, then to be buried in the cathedral church of Rochester, near the bodies of wives Isabel and Anne. To my cousin Collins, prebendary at Rochester. To the Fellows and Scholars of Martin College, Oxford. My three sons Edmond, John and Thomas Wilson, daughter Isabel Guibs and daughter Margaret Rawson. My goddaughter Margaret Soñers which my son Soñers had by my daughter Elizabeth, his late wife. To my god-son William Sheafe, at the age of twenty one years. Son Edmond, a fellow of King's College, Cambridge, eldest son of me, the said William. To son John the lease of the Rectory and Parsonage of Caxton in the County of Cambridge, which I have taken in his name. To Thomas Wilson, my third son. Son Edmond to be executor and Mr Erasmus Webb, my brother-in-law, being one of the Canons of St. George's Chapel, and my brother, Mr Thomas Woodward, being steward of the town of New Windsor, to be overseers.

The witnesses were Thomas Woodwarde, Joh. Woodwarde, Robert Lowe & Thomas Holl.

In a codicil, dated 9 May, 1615, wherein he is styled William Wilson Doctor of Divinity, he directs his son Edmond to give to his son John forty pounds and to his wife forty marks, he gives to Lincoln College Oxford ten pounds towards a Library, and mentions son-in-law Mr Doctor Sheafe and daughter Gibbes. To this Thomas Sheafe was a witness, amongst others.

In another codicil, of 12 May, 1615, he says, I have provided for the husband of my daughter Isabel Gibbes a place in Windsor, in reversion, of some worth. His signature to this codicil was witnessed by David Rawson and William Newman. Rudd, 36.

[Rev. William Wilson, D.D., of Merton College, Oxford, was also a prebendary of St. Paul's and Rochester cathedrals, and held the rectory of Cliffe, in the county of Kent. In 1584 he became canon of Windsor in place of Dr. Will. Wickham promoted to the see of Lincoln, being about that time chaplain to Edmund (Grindall), Archbishop of Canterbury. He married Isabel Woodhall, daughter of John and Elizabeth Woodhall of Walden in Essex, and niece of Archbishop Grindall. He was buried in St. George's Chapel, Windsor Castle, near the body of his father, William Wilson, late of Wellsbourne, in Lincolnshire, Gent.

His eldest son, Edmund Wilson, M.D., of London, gave the infant colony of Massachusetts one thousand pounds sterling about 1633, which was invested in arms and ammunition. See Mass. Colonial Records, v. 1, p. 128, and 2d Mass. Hist. Soc. Collections, v. 8, p. 228.

His second son, Rev. John Wilson, of Christ's College, Cambridge, married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Mansfield and sister of the wife of Mr. Robert Keayne, the first commander of the Artillery Company of Massachusetts, and in 1630 accompanied Winthrop's company to New England, and became the first minister of the First Church in Boston, dying in office in 1667. For a fuller account of him, see Mather's Magnalia, vol. ii. p. 275. For his will, see REGISTER, vol. xvii. p. 343-4.

His daughter Margaret married for her first husband David Rawson, of London, and was the mother of Edward Rawson, secretary of the Massachusetts Colony from 1650 to 1686. For her second husband she married William Taylor. For a further account of them, see the Taylor Family, prepared by the late Col. Chester for Mr. P. A. Taylor.—T. M.

Since these abstracts were in type, the editor has received from Mr. Waters abstracts of the wills of Edmund Wilson, M.D., of William Taylor his brother-in-law, and of William Taylor, son of the latter. They will appear in another number.—EDITOR.

The following notes, taken from the History and Antiquities of Berkshire, by Elias Ashmole, Esq. (Reading, 1736), give the inscriptions found by that famous antiquary in the Chapel of St. George, Windsor Castle, relating to this family.

On the North Side lies a Grave-stone, on which, in Brass Plates, is the Figure of a Man, and this Inscription.

To me to live is Christ, and to dye is Gain.
Philip. I. 21.

Here underneath lies interr'd the Body of William Wilson, *Doctour of Divinitie, and Prebendarie of this Church by the space of* 32 *yeares. He had Issue by Isabell his Wife six sons and six daughters. He dy'd the* 15th *of May, in the Year of our Lord* 1615, *of his Age the* 73. *beloved of all in his Life, much lamented in his Death.*

Who thinke of Deathe in Lyfe, can never dye,
But mount through Faith, from Earth to heavenly Pleasure,
Weep then no more, though here his Body lye,
His Soul's possest of never ending Treasure.

On another small Brass Plate, on the same Grave-stone, is the following Inscription.

Neere unto this Place lyes buried William Willson, *the third Son, Who, after a long Trial of grievous Sickness, did comfortably yield up his Spirit in the Yeare of our Lord* 1610. *of his Age* 23. Pp. 305-306.

On a Brass Plate, on a Grave-Stone Northward of the last,* is this Inscription.

William Wilson, *late of* Wellsbourne, *in the County of* Lincolne, *Gent. departed this Lyfe, within the Castle of* Windsor, *in the Yeare of our Lord* 1587. *the* 27th *Day of August, and lyeth buried in this Place.* P. 309.

* The "last" monument referred to is a white marble monument erected to the memory of Henry Somerset, Duke of Beaufort, at the east end of a small chapel, dedicated to the Virgin Mary, in the south-west corner of the church.

Arms of "Will'm Wilsohn, of Welborne, per Norroy flower, 1586."

Per pale argent and azure three lions' gambs barways, erased and counterchanged. Crest:—*A lion's head erased argent guttée de sang.*

Harleian Coll., No. 1550, Fol. 192, British Museum; Richard Mundy's copy of the Visitations of Lincolnshire, 1564 and 1592.

—H. F. W.]

JOHN WILKINSON, of London, gentleman, 3 May, 1614, acknowledged 27 May, 1628; acknowledged again 18 June, 1634; with three codicils, dated respectively 18 June, 1634, 11 October, 1638, and 21 March, 1638; proved 12 September, 1639. To my brother Robert Wilkinson the land whereon he now dwelleth, at Preston Howes, pish of St. Bees, in the county of Cumberland. Sister Jeane Pyper, wife of William Pyper, mariner. Sister Mary Wilkinson and brothers Henry and James Wilkinson.

"I do give and bequeath unto the Right Worshipfull my loving uncle William Wilson, Doctor of Divinity, five pounds, and to every one of my loving cosens, his children, twenty shillings apiece." To my loving uncle Henry Bowman and every one of his children by my aunt, the right Worshipful, the lady Margaret Gibson, my good Aunt, &c. The right Worshipful Sir John Gibson, Knight, my loving cousin, and his now wife and virtuous lady, the lady Anne Gibson. My cousin Thomas Gibson and his brother Edward Gibson. The right Worshipful my loving kinsman William Byrd, Doctor of the civil laws. My loving kinsman Mr Thomas Byrd, his brother. My loving kinsman Mr George Byrd. My loving cousin Mrs Elizabeth Burroes and every one of her children. My loving cousin Mrs Dorothy Woodcocke, wife of Mr Michael Woodcocke, and every one of her children. My loving cousin Mrs Jane Warren, wife of Francis Warren. My loving cousin Katherine Barley. My loving cousin Mr William Woodhall. My loving cousin Grindall Woodhall. My dear and loving cousin Edmund Woodhall Esq. & my loving cousin his wife, and his two daughters, Mary & Penelope Woodhall. Mr John Law, Actuary, and Mrs Ann Law, his wife. My loving friend John Sharpe of Walden. My cousin Robert Wilkinson, of Everdale, in the county of Cumberland. The poor of Preston Howes, where I was born. My loving cousins Mary Wilson and Aylce Wilson. Michael, Anthony and George Calton, sons of my cousin Debora Calton deceased. Edmond Calton, another son, when master of arts.

In the first codicil he mentions his friend & kinsman Mr William Wilkinson, mercer in Pater Noster Row, cousin Mrs Grace Pyne, Jane Warren, deceased, and the children of brother Edward Bowens. Friend William Sharpe and his three sisters. To Ralph Brownerigg, Doctor in Divinity, a seal ring of gold. Nephew John Wilkinson goldsmith of London, son of brother James. The children of my sister Mary Bowen. My cousin Alice Swallowe and her husband Mr Thomas Swallowe, my cousin. Others mentioned. Harvey, 151.

Dame MARY ROWE, widow of Sir Thomas Row, Knight, late citizen and alderman of London (and evidently a sister of William Gresham deceased and of Edmond Gresham), by her will of 21 March, 1579, proved in the year 1582–3, bequeathed to William Wilsonn, parson of Cliff, als Clyve, in Kent, a ring of gold, of three pounds or three pounds in money, and to his wife a ring of gold or its equivalent in money. Rowe, 1.

EDWARD RAWSON, of Colbrooke, in the parish of Langley Marris, in the County of Buckingham, mercer, 16 February, 1603, proved 4 May, 1604. To my wife Bridget Rawson for and during her natural life, my house and tenement and the appurtenances, &c. lying in Colbrooke, now in the occupation of Edward Whitlock, and, after her decease, unto David Rawson my son and to the heirs male of his body lawfully begotten; and, for want of such issue, unto Henrie Rawson, my eldest son, & to the heirs male of his body lawfully begotten; and, failing such issue, to the right heirs of me, the said Edward, for ever. To son Henry all that house called the "Draggon" and the two shops thereunto adjoining, lying and being in Colbrooke aforesaid, and to his heirs male, &c., with remainder to son David & his lawful issue, &c.; and failing such issue, unto Raphe Warde, my brother-in-law and his heirs for ever. To the said David Rawson, my son, the sum of two hundred pounds at his full age of one and twenty years. Henry Rawson, also a minor. My executors, at their costs and charge, shall bring up my said son David in some reasonable learning until he may be fitt to be putt to apprentice unto some good trade or mystery. My brother Henry Rawson doth owe me fifty pounds.

Wife Bridgett and son Henry to be executors, and friends John Bowser, gentleman, Raph Warde, Philip Bowreman and George Charley to be overseers. Harte, 40.

DAVID RAWSON, citizen and merchant tailor of London, a most unworthy servant of Jesus Christ, 15 June, 1616, proved by his widow Margaret Rawson 25 February, 1617. My goods, &c. shall be divided into three equal & just parts and portions according to the laudable custom of this honorable city of London. One of the three parts to Margaret Rawson, my loving & well-beloved wife. One other part to William and Edward Rawson and such other child or children as I shall hereafter have or as my wife shall be with child withall at the time of my decease, to be equally divided amongst them all, part and part alike. The other third part I reserve towards the payment of legacies, gifts and bequests, &c. To William Rawson, my eldest son, a double gilt salt and a standing cup with a cover, double gilt, and half a dozen of Postle spoons and two double gilt spoons, and a silver porringer, a silver spoon and a silver bowl. To Edward Rawson, my son, a great standing bowl, double gilt, and six silver spoons, and two double gilt spoons, "which was given him by those which were his witnesses at his christening," and a silver bowl. All the rest of the plate to my wife. To the relief of the poor of the Town of Colbrooke, in the County of Buckingham, where I was born, the sum of five pounds of lawful money of England, to be paid within one year next after my decease. To John Emery, son of John Emerie of Colbrooke, clark, deceased, five pounds, to be paid him on the day when he shall be made a freeman of the city of London. To William Fenner, a poor scholar in Pembroke Hall in Cambridge, five pounds within three years after my decease. To David Anngell, my godson, five pounds at the age of twenty one years. To John Nayle, the son of Nicholas Nayle, of Iver in the County of Buckingham, five pounds on the day he shall be made a freeman of the city of London, if he take good courses. To the poor people at my funeral the sum of forty shillings. To John Anngell, clothworker, forty pounds, & to Alexander Dubber, clothworker, forty shillings, which I will shall be deducted out of such money as they shall owe unto me at the time of my decease (if any

be). Item, I give unto my godson Edward Rawson, the son of my brother Henry Rawson, the sum of ten pounds to be paid unto him at his age of twenty one years.

I give and bequeath to my dear mother, Bridget Woodward, the sum of ten pounds, which I desire her to give to Mr Winge and Mr Foxe, forty shillings apiece, if she so please. To my sister-in-law, Jone Rawson, the sum of forty shillings to make her a ring, and to my sister-in-law Isabel Gibbs the like sum of forty shillings to make her a ring, and to my sister-in-law, Elizabeth Wilson, the like sum of forty shillings to make her a ring; which said four legacies so given to my mother and three sisters I will shall be paid within one year next after my decease. Item, I do give & bequeath to my brother-in-law, Thomas Wilson, the sum of five pounds, to be paid within one year, &c.; and to Andrew Warde, son of my uncle Raphe Warde, the sum of five pounds, to be paid him at his age of twenty-one; and to my uncle John Warde the sum of forty shillings, if he be living at my decease. To my master, Mr Nathaniel Weston, the sum of forty shillings to make him a ring, and I desire him to be assisting to my executrix to help get in my debts. To Isabel Sheafe, daughter of Doctor Sheafe, three pounds, to be bestowed in a piece of plate and given her at her age of twenty one years or at the day of her marriage, which ever shall first happen. To my son Edward Rawson, over and above his said part, the sum of one hundred pounds; and to my apprentice Matthew Hunte, the sum of six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence, to be paid unto him on the day he shall be made a freeman of the City of London; and to William Beard and John Samford, my apprentices (the like sums & on the like conditions).

If all my children die the portions shall remain & come to Alexander Rawson, the eldest son of my said brother Henry Rawson (if he be then living); but if he die then to John Rawson and Edward Rawson, two other of the children of my said brother, &c. equally. The Residue to wife Margaret and son William. I constitute my loving friends, Mr Thomas Woodward, of Lincoln's Inn, in the County of Middlesex, Esq., my father-in-law, my brother Henry Rawson and Edmond Wilson, Doctor of Physic, and John Wilson, master of Arts, my brothers-in-law, overseers and give them five pounds apiece. If wife should die then the above to be executors during the minority of my said sons William and Edward. The witnesses to this will were John Wilkinson & Arthur Viger scr.

In a codicil made 27 November, 1617, he bequeaths to daughter Dorothy Rawson, besides her (child's) portion, the sum of one hundred pounds at her age of twenty one or day of marriage; to sister Anne Wilson, the wife of brother Thomas Wilson, the sum of forty shillings; to uncle John Warde the sum of seven pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence and some of my cast apparell; to my cousin Elizabeth Glover the sum of twenty shillings; to cousin Jane Lawrence twenty shillings; to Isabel Cave twenty shillings; to Aunt Fenner ten shillings; to Mr Frogmorton forty shillings; to Mr. Houlte twenty shillings; to Mrs Jane Bartlett ten shillings; to Mrs Martin of Windsor ten shillings; to cousin Dorothy Sheafe a piece of plate of fifty three shillings price; all these legacies to be paid within one year and a half next after my decease by my executrix.

The witnesses to the codicil were John Wilkinson & John Hill.

Meade, 15.

[These wills carry the pedigree of Edward Rawson, secretary of the Massachusetts Colony from 1650 to 1686, back two generations. They give his father David

Rawson of London, and his grandfather Edward Rawson of Colebrook. For a memoir of Secretary Rawson, with a portrait, and a genealogy of his descendants, see REGISTER, vol. iii. pp. 201-8 and 297-330; also The Rawson Family, editions of 1849 and 1875.—EDITOR.

In Lipscomb's Buckingham is the following mention of the Rawson family. In 1540 Sir John Rawson is Grand Prior in Ireland of the Knights Hospitallers. Sir Michael Stanhope, Knt., knighted at Hampton Court, 37 Henry VIII., governor of Hull, &c., married Anne, daughter of Nic. Rawson, Esq., of Aveley, Essex. Ob. 20 Feb. 1587. The ancestress of the noble families of Earls Stanhope, Chesterfield and Harrington. Richard Rawson, LL.B., was presented rector of Beaconsfield, 26 July, 1525, by John Scudamore, Esq. He was Canon of Windsor and Archdeacon of Essex; and rebuilt the parsonage here where his arms remained in 1728. He died 1543. James Rawson, inst. vicar of Wingrave, 8 August, 1508. Edward Rawson, inst. Rector of Hedsor, 13 May, 1664; also vicar of Wooburn. Edward Rawson, presented vicar of Wooburn, 5 Feb. 1662. John Rawson, presented vicar of Turville, 5 Dec. 1532. V. i. p. 265, 479; v. iii. p. 195, 536, 580, 637, 631. (See also Maskell's History of Allhallows Barking, in London, p. 47.)

The wife of Edward Rawson of Colebrooke, mother of David Rawson of London, and grandmother of Edward Rawson of Boston, Mass., married for her second husband Thomas Woodward of Lincoln's Inn.—T. M.]

WILLIAM RAWSON of the town of Northampton, Notary Publique, 4 May, 1603, proved 27 February, 1604. To be buried in S[t] Gyles church, Northampton, near to the door of the pew where I use to sit. To Joane Glover my sister ten shillings and to every one of her children ten shillings apiece which I will shall be paid to her husband to their uses; and he shall have the use thereof until the said children accomplish the age of one and twenty years. To my brother Richard his children ten shillings apiece in same manner and form as is above rehearsed concerning my sister Glover's children. To Mary my eldest daughter, one "gymold Ringe" of gold, with a sharp diamond in it. To Elizabeth my daughter a little gold ring enamelled that the lady Cromwell gave her mother, with the poesie (*Decreui in aeternum*) in it, which rings are in the keeping of Martha now my wife. I will and charge these my said children to keep the said rings so long as they shall live in remembrance of their good mother, my late wife Francys. My children William, Mary, Thomas, Elizabeth and Timothy. To son James my greatest silver bowl; to William my second silver bowl; to Thomas my best silver salt parcel gilt; to Timothy a stone pot garnished with silver double gilt and six silver spoons which I bought of M[rs] Warde. My eldest daughter Mary. My three youngest children, Mary, Frances and Melior. My wife Martha, her father Christopher and mother Alice and brother Robert. My cousin William Ive. My brother-in-law M[r] Francis Morgan of Kingsthorp. Son James to be executor. Hayes, 11.

[Although in the above will there is no direct reference to the family of Secretary Rawson, yet the mention of the names Glover and Warde has led me to save it for printing. (See will of Secretary Rawson's father, who speaks of a cousin Glover and of the Warde family.)—H. F. W.]

RICHARD PERNE, of Gillingham in the County of Dorset, Gentleman, one or two days before his death. All to wife; only my eldest son to have an eldest son's part. Wife to be executrix, and Mr. Edward Rawson and my uncle Foyle to be overseers. Sworn to 10 April, 1636, by Edward Rawson, Mary Perne and Jane Clark (by mark). Proved 17 May 1636, by Rachael Perne, widow, relict of the deceased. Pile, 59.

RACHEL PERNE of Gillingham in the County of Dorset, widow, 31 March, 1656, proved 13 November, 1656, by John Perne, son and executor. My body to be buried in the parish church of Gillingham. I am possessed of a living called Easthaimes in Gillingham, as by a lease bearing date 12 October, 12th of late King Charles, under the hand & seal of William, Lord Stowerton, for and during the term of four score and nineteen years, if I, the said Rachel, and Richard Perne and John Perne, my sons, or either of us, shall live so long; and am also possessed of the lawful right of a certain ground called Wagger and one other ground called Ramsleare, allowed and assigned unto me for & in lieu of the fee fostership; and of & in certain lands called Linches, by virtue of a lease and assignment to me made by John Tyse, clerk, for a long term of years, if William Bull, Thomas Bull and Joane Bull, sons & daughter of Edward Bull, shall so long live; and of two acres of mead in Combermeade, by virtue of a lease and other assurances to me made for divers years to come, which said two acres were heretofore the lands of one Augustine Matthew; and of one acre of allotment heretofore allowed and assigned to the said two acres, &c. in lieu of common upon the dissaforestation of the late forest of Gillingham; and of five acres of meadow or pasture upon the top of Bowridge Hill, now in the possession of Richard Gornish, baker, &c. All the above to John Tyse of Orcheston St. George in the County of Wilts, clerk, Simon Crocker, of Winterborne Stoake in said County of Wilts, clerk, and John Greene, of the parish of St. James in the said county of Dorset, gentleman, &c., upon the trust and to the intents following, that they shall permit and suffer my eldest son, Richard Perne, to take & receive the rents, &c. for so long time as he shall live; and after his death, &c. such woman as shall be his wife at the time of his death, so long as she shall live; then the child or children or grandchild or grandchildren of the said Richard Perne; In default of such then John Perne (in the same way). I give to the said Richard Perne half my plate and half my household stuff and half my bacon and half my cheese in my house at Easthaimes and half my stock of bees there in my beefold or garden at Easthaimes and all my timber and wood at Easthaimes, except the two woodpiles abutting against the great meade there at Easthaimes and one of my cheese steanes and all my doors with their locks and keys, loose boards, "gice" planks, about or belonging to my said house of Easthaimes, ——— my biggest white mare and great colt and all the panes of glass about or upon my windows of my house at Easthaimes. To John Perne (certain property similar to a portion of the above) and also my lease which my husband took of Mr William Whittaker the elder deceased, with all my right and title in the same. To my son-in-law John Tyse one shilling.

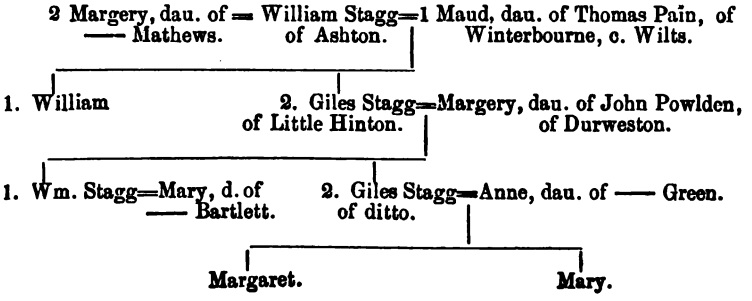
"Also I give and bequeath unto my sonne in Lawe Edward Rawson one shilling." To daughter Marie Tyse thirty pounds and the goods that I formerly delivered to my said daughter which are now in her house at Orcheston St. Georges aforesaid. "Also I give and bequeath unto my daughter Rachell Rawson the summe of ffortie pounds of lawfull monie of England to be paid at Mr Webb's house in London unto such friend as my daughter Rachell Rawson shall nominate or appoint to receive it for her." To grandchildren John Tyse and Mary Tyse, ten shillings each, to daughter Rachell Rawson's children the sum of ten pounds to be divided among them according to the discretion of my said daughter,—& likewise to be paid at Mr Webb's house aforesaid. To my brother Peter Greene twenty shillings to buy him a ring, to sister Anne Stagg, six pounds, to be paid by

forty shillings yearly, to Marie Tyse my great bible, to maid servants Alice Clemont, Anne Frippe and Margerie Bateman, to the minister or the curate of the parish & to the poor of the parish. Son John Perne to be sole executor.

The witnesses were Richard Perne, Mary Tyse, John Hiscock (by mark), Alice Clement (by mark) and Anne Fripp (by mark).

Berkley, 405.

[It seems probable from the following pedigree of Stagg of Little Hinton, printed in Hutchins's Hist. of Dorset, vol. i. p. 55, from the visitation book 1623, that the maiden name of Rachel Perne was Green.



—T. M.]

Sir Henry Lello of Ashdon in the County of Essex, Knight, 7 January, 1629, proved 18 January, 1629. To be buried in the church of St. Brides als Bridgett, London, in the "Isle" of the said church where my predecessors, Wardens of the Fleet, have been buried, if I depart this life in London. If in Ashdon, then in the parish church there. I do give and bequeath to my most Honble and loving friends the gifts, sums and bequests hereafter named. To the Right Honorable Thomas, Lord Coventrie, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of England, my great Beaserstone. To my loving friend, Dr William Paske, twenty nobles. To Mr John Eldred the elder twenty pounds. To Mr Binge five pounds. To Mr James Ingram twenty pounds and also, as a token of my love to him, my "cristall cabonite," lying now in a chest in the fleet, for his great respect and good service done unto me and in hope of his future care of the place for my executor. To Mr Robert Bailey twenty pounds. To my brother in law Edmund (*sic*) Hopkins twenty pounds. To my kinsman Cuthbert Macklyn twenty pounds, to his wife five pounds and to his son Henry five pounds. To the said Cuthbert Macklyn the office of Chamberlain of the Fleet during his life, with this direction that who shall execute the clerk's place shall be in the nomination of my very loving friend Mr James Ingram and my executor, because it shall be well executed. To John Lello, my godson and kinsman, twenty pounds at his setting up of shop to begin his trade. To the servants at Ashdon. To the poor of Clenton, where I was born, ten pounds. To the poor of Ashdon, if I die there, five pounds. To Abigail and Margaret, my sister Hopkins' daughters, two hundred pounds apiece, and to Patience and Judith, other two of her daughters, which are already preferred by me in marriage, to Patience one hundred pounds and to Judith fifty pounds. To Edward Hopkins, my nephew, all my adventure in the East India Company. And whereas I have already given him four hundred pounds for which I am indebted and stand bound for

the payment thereof unto Benjamin Eldred, if before my decease I shall not have paid and discharged the same then I do ordain my executor to pay it or so much as shall be unpaid at my decease.

I give unto my sister Katherine Hopkins, the wife of Edward (*sic*) Hopkins, all my lands, tenements and hereditaments in Clenton and Clun in the County of Salop, during her natural life, and, after her decease, to Matthew Hopkins her son, to him and his heirs forever. Further, whereas I and John Eldred aforenamed purchased the Fleet and keeping the Palace of Westminster jointly, to us and our heirs forever, since which said purchase the said John Eldred, for and in consideration of the sum of eight thousand pounds, &c. &c. hath released all his right, title and interest of the said office and keeping of the Palace of Westminster to me and my heirs forever, and for non-payment of the said eight thousand pounds at the several times aforementioned I have made to him a lease for three score and ten years, as by the said lease doth likewise appear, whereof the "counterpaine" is amongst my writings, now for the payment of the said sum of eight thousand pounds, as all my debts and legacies, I do ordain and appoint Henry Hopkins, my nephew, whom I do make my sole executor, to see paid and discharged. In consideration whereof and for the due accomplishment of the same I do give and bequeath unto the said Henry all that my manor or capital messuage called the Fleet, otherwise "the King's Gaole of the Fleete," situate in the parish of St. Brides London, with the office of "Boarden of the Fleete," &c. &c., and also the keeping of the Palace of Westminster, called the old and new Palace, with the benefits and rents of the shops and stalls in Westminster Hall and without &c. &c., in as large and ample manner as I and Mr Eldred had and purchased the same from Sir Robert Tirrell, Knight. Also I give unto the said Henry Hopkins my farm or messuage of Thickho, in the County of Essex, and all my lands, tenements and hereditaments belonging to the same, &c.; provided that if the said Henry Hopkins do sell the office of the Warden of the Fleet, for the performance of this my last will and follow not the course I have by the same set down then I do, by this my will, appoint him to pay out of the said purchase money to his brother Edward Hopkins two hundred pounds, to his brother Matthew Hopkins two hundred pounds and to every one of his four sisters before named one hundred and fifty pounds apiece. I advise him to continue the execution of the office in Mr James Ingram, &c. &c., because he is a sufficient and able man for the place, well acquainted therewith and one that I have always found very honest and most ready to do me any service for the good of the office.

Bequests are made to the poor of St. Brides, to my servant Robert Freeman, my loving friend James Weston Esq., my loving friend Sir Paul Pindor, Knight, to Mr John Eldred's son Nathaniel, my godson, to my servant John Lightborne, and his son, my godson, to the children of Josias Piggott, to my kinsman Willowe Eve and to his wife Judith, my niece.

The witnesses were Robert Holmes, Edward Hopkins and Virgill Reynolds. Scroope, 6.

Henry Hopkins, Esqr. Warden of the Fleet, 30 December, 1654, proved 24 January, 1654, by Edward Hopkins, brother and sole executor.

I desire to lie in my own ground in St Bride's church, near my uncle and predecessor Sir Henry Lello, if I expire in London or near thereunto; to which parish I give & bequeath five pounds if I be buried there. Of my temporal estate,——first, because there is the greatest need, I give and

bequeath to my sister Judith Eve thirty pounds per annum, with that stock I have at Ashdon and household, provided that none of it may come into her husband's hands but be disposed of for her own subsistence. I will that my executor defray the charges of the commencement of our nephew Henry Dalley at Cambridge and allow him some competent means for his subsistence until he obtain some preferment there or abroad. I will that my executor take special care of our dear sister Margaret Tompson and her two children, with two more of sister Dally's, according as the estate will arise to and according to their several deserts, which are very different, and so are their necessities. And this I reserve the rather to him because he is equally related with me unto them all. To master James Jackson, fellow of Clare, that ten pounds which his brother, master Richard Jackson, oweth me and all that household stuff he possesseth of mine in Clare Hall. I give unto Henry Hopkins, now at Barbadoes, ten pounds; unto my godson William Hall, the son of William Hall at Lackford, one silver tankard which is now in my possession at the Fleet. To my loving friends Doctor Thomas Paske, master James Ingram, Doctor John Exton, Doctor William Turner, Dr Robert King, Doctor John Leonard, Doctor Cornelius Laurence, Master William Hall of Lackford, Master John Sicklemore, Master Charles Jones, Master John Fifield, Master Charles Bushie, Master Jackson, Master Peele, Master Moungague (*sic*) Newse and Master Wilson, fellows of Clare Hall, Master Thomas Hall of the Exchequer, Master Thomas Rivett, Master Thomas Newcomen, Master Cuthert Macklin, Master Henry Walthew, to each of them a ring of thirty shillings price, with this motto inscribed—*Præ eo non pereo.* The like I give to my loving cousins, Mr John Harris of Elton, Master Edward Mathewes of Burraton and my brother, Master William Lowe of Hereford. To the poor of the parish of Elton, where I was born, ten pounds, to be disposed of at the discretion of my executor and my cousin John Harris. To my servant Richard Walker five pounds and I will that my executor continue him in the place of Tipstaff of the Exchequer as long as he behaves himself well. To my servant Matthew Pitt the place he now holds of Tipstaff in the Common Please, during his good behavior, and ten pounds in money, with all my wearing clothes & do commend him to the care of my executor as judging him very fit his employment here as long as he continue it. I give unto Thomas Lell the son of Thomas Lello, draper, ten pounds; unto Mistress Bridget Exton, the daughter of my most loving friend, my crimson damask canopy and my best crimson quilt.

I do make and constitute my dear and loving brother Edward Hopkins, merchant, sole executor, &c.; and to my said executor all that office of Warden of the Fleet and Keeper of the Palace of Westminster in as ample a manner as I had it from my uncle Sir Henry Lello, Knight. To my said brother and executor all that my farm of Thickho, in the parish of Ashdon, to him and his heirs forever——and all else, &c. &c.

Henry Hopkins.

"There haue bin many interlinings but all of my owne hand."

H. Hopkins.

The witnesses were William Ball, Henry Nevill and John Milett.

Aylett, 41.

Edward Hopkins, esquire, at his house in London, 7 March, 1657, proved 30 April, 1657, by Henry Dalley, nephew and sole executor. If

any debts shall appear to be due in New England that they be paid out of my estate there. As for the estate I have in New England (the full accompt of which I left clear in my books there, and the care and inspection whereof was committed to my loving friend Capt. John Culleck) I do in this manner dispose. To eldest child of Mrs Mary Newton, wife of Mr Roger Newton of Farmington and daughter of Mr Thomas Hooker deceased, thirty pounds; and also thirty pounds to eldest child of Mr John Culleck by Elizabeth, his present wife. To Mrs. Sarah Wilson, the wife of Mr John Wilson, preacher of the gospel, and daughter of my dear pastor, Mr Hooker, my farm at Farmington, &c. To Mrs Susan Hooker, the relict of Mr Thomas Hooker, all such debts as are due to me from her upon the Account I left in New England. The residue of my estate to my father, Theophilus Eaton, Esq., Mr John Davenport, Mr John Culleck and Mr Goodwyn, in trust, &c.—to give some encouragement in those foreign plantations for the breeding up of hopeful youths in a way of learning, both at the Grammar School and College, for the public service of the country in future times.

Of the estate in England one hundred & fifty pounds per annum to be paid to Mr David Yale, brother to my dear distressed wife, for her comfortable maintenance and to be disposed of by him for her good, she not being in a condition fit to manage it for herself; this income to be paid in quarterly payments. The thirty pounds per annum given me by the will and testament of my brother Henry Hopkins, lately deceased, to be given to our sister Mrs Judith Eve, during her natural life, and to be made up to fifty pounds per annum. To my sister Mrs Margaret Thomson fifty pounds within one year after my decease. To my nephew Henry Thomson, eight hundred pounds, whereof four hundred pounds to be paid him within sixteen months after my decease, and the other four hundred pounds within six months after the decease of my wife. To my niece Katherine Thomson, but now Katherine James (over and above her portion of five hundred pounds formerly given her), the sum of one hundred pounds. To my nieces, Elizabeth and Patience Dallye, two hundred pounds each, provided they attend the directions of their brother or aunts, &c., in disposing of themselves in marriage. To brother Mr David Yale two hundred pounds; to brother Mr Thomas Yale two hundred pounds; to my sister Mrs Hannah Eaton two hundred pounds. Within six months after the decease of my wife the sum of five hundred pounds to be made over into New England according to the advice of my loving friends Major Robert Thomson and Mr Francis Willoughby (for public ends, &c.). Twenty pounds apiece to Mr John Davenport, Mr Theophilus Eaton and Mr Culleck; a piece of plate of the value of twenty pounds to my honored friend Mr Wright; (a bequest) to my servant James Porter; to my friends Major Robert Thomson and Mr Francis Willoughby twenty pounds each in a piece of plate; to my servant Thomas Hayter; to my sister Yale wife of David Yale twenty pounds; to John Lello, a youth with sister Eve, twenty pounds; to my nephew Henry Dally, M.A. in Cambridge, my land and manor in Thickoe in the County of Essex and I appoint him executor, and Major Robert Thomson and Mr Francis Willoughby overseers, of my will.

Ruthen, 141.

[Edward Hopkins, governor of Connecticut, one of the early settlers of Hartford, an abstract of whose will is given above, was born in Shrewsbury, England, in 1600, and died in London, March, 1657. For action of the General Court of Connecti-

out in relation to his legacy to Theophilus Eaton and others, trustees, see Colonial Records of Connecticut, edited by J. H. Trumbull, vol. i. p. 374; and for correspondence in relation to it, see the same volume, page 578. The £500 for "public ends" was paid to Harvard College under a decree in chancery in 1710. With it a township of land was purchased, which was named Hopkinton in honor of the donor. See Savage's notes on Winthrop's New England, vol. i. 1st ed. pp. 228–30; 2d ed. pp. 273–5, where large extracts from the will of Gov. Hopkins are made. It seems from the wills here abstracted that he was the son of Edward or Edmund Hopkins, that his mother was Katherine, sister of Sir Henry Lello, and that he had two brothers, Henry and Matthew; and four sisters, Abigail, Margaret, Patience and Judith. For an account of the insanity of his wife, see Winthrop's New England, vol. ii. 1st ed. p. 217; 2d ed. p. 266. Another early settler of Hartford was John Hopkins, who could not have been a brother of Gov. Edward, though he may have been related. He was the ancestor of President Mark Hopkins of Williams College, and of the late Mark Hopkins, Esq., an enterprising citizen of San Francisco, Cal.—EDITOR.]

THOMAS YALE of London, merchant, the poorest of what is stamp'd with my Creator's image and most unworthy his mercy; 29 September, 1697; proved 17 January, 1697. As to my temporal estate here, in India, and elsewhere, &c. To my dear mother Mrs Ursula Yale and my beloved brother Mr Elihu Yale. The hereditary estate in the county of Denbigh to my brother Elihu Yale's male issue, if he have any. Failing such, then to the heirs male of my uncle Thomas Yale, in New England and to his right heirs forever.

The Revd Doctor John Evans of London and Mr Robert Harbin of London to be trustees and overseers.

Then follows an account of his estate. Lort, 26.

July, 1721. Undecimo die eñ^t^ coñ° Catharinæ Yale viduæ Relĉæ Elihu Yale nup p̃oae Sĉi Andreæ Holborn in Coñ Middxiæ aſi defti hẽntis etc. ad adm̃istrandum bona jura et credita dĉi defti de bene etc. jurat.

Admc̃o de bo: non etc. eñ^t^ mense Febr̃ii 1727.

Admon. Act. Book 1721 P. C. C.

[The name Ursula here given as that of the testator's mother, shows that he and his brother Elihu, the founder of Yale College, were sons of David Yale and not of Thomas, as has been asserted (REG. iv. 245; Savage's Gen. Dict. iv. 666). This agrees with the entry on the register of the private school of William Du Gard, where Elihu (there written *Eliah*) is called the son of David (REG. xiv. 201). Du Gard had previously been head master of Merchant Taylors' School, London.—EDITOR.]

ROBERT THOMSON (residence not stated in will), 14 April, 1691. To my wife, in addition to her jointure, my household stuff, plate, coach and horses and five hundred pounds; and, during her natural life, the profits of my houses, lands and stock at Gelford in New England, the rents of my farm at Culpho and Felsham, in the county of Suffolk, and of that bought of Mr Denham in Kent. I give unto my wife and son Joseph five hundred pounds to dispose as they know is my mind without being accountable to any. I will that there be not above three hundred pounds expended on my funeral in mourning and all other expenses. I will that what is expended on those one thousand apiece (which I have by deed settled on my daughters Ashhurst, Clark, Miller and Duckinfield) of land at Nipmugg in New England be made up a one hundred pounds to each for their further settlement, as Mr Staughton shall direct. To my grandson William Thompson, son of my deceased son William, during his natural life, after he shall attain the

age of twenty five years, Esham in Lincolnshire, with its appurtenances, bought of my cousin Oldfield, and the farm in Kent bought of Mr Denham, and that, in the mean time, my executors receive the profits and lay them out in land for his use as aforesaid; and this in discharge of the twelve hundred pounds which my executor is to pay: after his decease to his first son, then to the second son (and so on); failing male issue, to my grandson Joseph, son of my son Joseph (in the same order, &c.); then to my daughters that shall be living, during their natural lives, and after their deaths to such of their sons as are or shall be baptized Robert. Whereas upon my son William's marriage I did settle several lands in Yorkshire and Kent upon my brother Glover and son Clarke in trust, &c. &c.

On examining Mr Richard Bradly's account of Kintledg, I found an overweight which, for the reasons writ in my waste book, may be my just right, yet, least there should be an error, I will that his heirs or executors be paid the sixty four pounds. I give unto each of my grandchildren (except Joseph Ashurst) that shall be living at my death, when they marry or come of age, fifty pounds. My dear wife & son Joseph to be executors.

The witnesses were Ann Cunliffe, Henry Scoupholme, John Rooke and William Watson.

The testator declared it to be his will 12 March, 1693. Signed and delivered in presence of Henry Scoupholme, Mary Watson and A. Hatway. Proved by Joseph Thomson, 6 December, 1694. Confirmed by decree 3^{d} Session Trinity, 1695. The receipt of the original will acknowledged by Joseph Thomson 13 July, 1695. Box, 42.

Sententia pro valore Testamenti Roberti Thompson, nuper de Stoke Newington in comitatu Middlesexiæ armigeri defuncti etc. etc. in judicio inter Franciscam Thompson, relictam, et Josephum Thompson, filium, dicti defuncti, executores hujusmodi negotium promoventes, ex una, et Dominam Elizabetham Ashurst (uxorem domini Willielmi Ashurst, militis) Mariam Clerke (uxorem Samuelis Clerke armigeri) Annam Miller, viduam, et Dominam Susan Duckingfeild (uxorem Domini Roberti Duckingfeild Baronetti), filias naturales et legitimas dicti defuncti, ac Guilielmum Thompson nepotem ex filio ejusdem defuncti, partes contra quas idem negotium promovetur, &c. &c. 1695. Irby, 201.

In connection with the foregoing it may be well to note that Thomas Sprigg of London, merchant, in his will of 19 May, 1675, proved 14 January, 1678, appointed Mr Maurice Thomson, Col. George Thomson, Sir William Thomson and Major Robert Thomson his executors and trustees, &c. King, 10.

[Major Robert Thompson of London purchased of the Rev. Henry Whitefield of Guilford, Ct., who returned to England in 1651, his property in that town including the famous "stone house" built in 1639—one of the oldest buildings in New England now standing. The property remained in Thompson's family "to the great detriment of the town till October 22, 1772, when Andrew Oliver, Esq., of Boston, as attorney for Thompson's heirs, sold it all to Mr. Wyllys Elliott for £3000 of the current money of Massachusetts." (Smith's Guilford, p. 92.) Savage (Gen. Dict. iii. 288) conjectures that Thompson married a sister of Gov. Hopkins. We see by the Hopkins wills that the governor had a sister Margaret who married a Thompson; but the names of her children, Henry and Katherine, are not found as the children of Robert Thompson in the probate of his will. It is possible, however, that they and their mother died after 1657 and before 1691. Several letters from Major Robert Thompson are printed in Hutchinson's Collection of Papers. Winthrop, in his History of New England, under 1639 (vol. i. p. 307 of 1st ed., p.

370 of 2d ed.), states that "a fishing trade was begun at Cape Ann by one Mr. Maurice Tomson, a merchant of London." (See also Mass. Colony Records, i. 256.) This was probably Maurice, eldest brother of Maj. Thompson, son of Robert of Watton, and grandson of Maurice of Cheshunt. "He was Governor of the East India Company in the reign of King Charles the First, as was also his brother Sir William in the reign of King Charles the Second." His son, Sir John Thompson, bart., was created Baron Haversham, May 4, 1696. (Collins's Peerage, ed. 1741, pp. 230-233.) For other facts concerning Major Thompson and his brothers and their families, see Collins's Peerage, as cited. See also Wotton's Baronetage, iv. 488.—EDITOR.

[From Hartfordshire Pedigrees.]

Robt Thomson that com out of y^{e} North=

Morris Thomson of Sheston (Cheston*) Hartfdsh.=Kath. dau. of .... Harvey.

Robt Thomson of Watton in Hartfdsh. living 1634=Elizbth dau. of John Harnsett of Wotton, Hartfd.

Morris eldest son
George 2
Paul 3
Robert 4

Elizabeth=.... Stokes Parson of Watton in Hart.

—John Stokes, eldest son
—George Stokes
≡Anne, Mary, Elizth, Ellen.

Harl. MS. 1234, fol. 124, and Harl. MS. 1547, fol. 11.

—H. F. W.]

HANNAH WALLIN, alias Poulter, of St Andrews Undershaft, London, spinster, 15 March, 1661, proved 7 August, 1663, by Joseph Alston.

To be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Hill, London, as nigh to the place where my dear brother John Wallin als Poulter was buried as conveniently may be with such charge of my funeral as is answerable to my degree and estate, with the remainder of my estate which is hereby undisposed of, which I have purposely left sufficient to perform the same in a handsome and plentiful manner. To Mr Joseph Alstone of London, Norwich merchant, and Mary his wife ten pounds apiece. To Joseph, Edward, Isaac and Clare Alstone, children of said Joseph and Mary, five pounds apiece, the sons at the age of twenty one years and the daughter at the age of twenty one or day of marriage. To Mr Edward Ashtone, kinsman of the said Joseph Ashtone (*sic*) the father, and unto Thomas Spring servant unto the said Joseph Ashton, the father, five pounds apiece within six months after my decease. To John Baldridge, son of Mr Baldridge, now dwelling with the said Joseph Alstone the father, five pounds at the age of twenty one. To my kinsman Thomas Hunt, the elder, thirty pounds within six months after my decease. To his son Thomas Hunt five pounds at the age of twenty one. To my god-daughter Hannah Hunt, daughter of the same, twenty pounds at the age of twenty one years or day of her marriage. To my kinsmen Edward and John Hunt, brothers of the said Thomas Hunt the elder, ten pounds within six months. To Elizabeth ——,

* My friend Mr. Eades suggests that Cheshunt may be intended, he having seen the name in this form before.—H. F. W.

Collins gives Cheshunt as the residence of this person.—EDITOR.

sister of the said Thomas Hunt the elder, ten pounds within six months. To my cousin John Poulter of Hitchin, in the county of Herts, forty pounds within three months after my decease; and to Mary Poulter his daughter twenty pounds at the age of twenty one or the day of her marriage.

Item I give and bequeathe unto Thomas Poulter (being now at Virginia or some parts beyond the seas), brother of the said Mary Poulter, the sum of ten pounds of like lawful money, to be paid unto him within six months next after my decease. To the son and daughter of my cousin Isaac Poulter, late of Hitchen aforesaid deceased, whose names I know not, five pounds within six months. If they die, then amongst the children of my cousin John Poulter equally. To the poor of the parish of St. Andrew Undershaft three pounds; to the poor of the parish of Hitchen, where I was born, five pounds. To my cousin Katherine, wife of my cousin Thomas Hunt the elder, to Mary Poulter, daughter of my said cousin John Poulter, and to my cousin Elizabeth ——, sister of my said cousin Thomas Hunt the elder, all my wearing apparel.

The executors to be Mr Joseph Alstone the father and Mary his wife. When the will was proved by the former, power was reserved for the latter. Juxon, 112.

This family of Poulter, or Palter, were long settled in Hitchin in Hertfordshire. They bore—*argent, two bendlets Sable, in the sinister chief a Cornish chough of the Last.* Crest—*Out of a ducal coronet Azure a demi bear rampant Ermine.*

Samuel Purchas, rector of St Martins near Ludgate, 31 May, 1625, proved 21 October, 1626. Five pounds to the poor of Thaxted where first I received light. To my son Samuel all that messuage and tenement in the parish of Thaxted which I lately bought of Absolon Onion, &c. A portion lately bought of my brother William Purchas and by him purchased of one —— Kent als Reynolds, who formerly had bought of Absolon Onion, unto Martha my daughter and her heirs, also lands near a hamlet called Beyton End, which were lately belonging to my father George Purchas, of pious memory, in the parish of Thaxted, now in the tenure of my brother William. My wife Jane to have the use of the said lands so long as she shall continue a widow. If my son & daughter die without issue these premises shall descend to Daniel Purchas, son of my brother William, with remainder to Samuel, son of the said William. If my brother William's posterity should fail then to the heirs of my brother George Purchas, i. e. to his eldest son John. In defect of issue of brother George then to Samuel, son of my brother Thomas Purchas of Eastwood and to his heirs forever.

My library and all my books, globes, maps and charts unto Samuel my son, except all those books or works or any part of them whereof I have been the author, namely my Pilgrimage, Pilgrim and Pilgrims, of which he hath already had one printed copy of each of them. The other printed books thereof now in my custody or now due or hereafter to be due upon reckonings from Mr Fetherstone I reserve & bequeath to the performance of my will. One of each to my daughter Martha, my brethren George and William and to my brother in law William Perkins, to each of them one entire work of my Pilgrims in four books. Wife Jane to be executrix. Brethren George & William and William Perkins to be overseers. My seal ring to my son Samuel. Hele, 137.

[Samuel Purchas, rector of St. Martins, Ludgate, London, and author of Purchas his Pilgrimage and Purchas his Pilgrimes, was born in Thaxted, Essex, about 1577, and died in London probably in 1626. For an account of him and his writings, see Allibone's Dictionary of Authors, vol. ii. p. 1706. See also Drake's Dictionary of American Biography, p. 745; and Notes and Queries, London, 1867, 3d S. xi. 57. For notices of his son Samuel, rector of Sutton, Essex, also an author, see Allibone's Dictionary, and Notes and Queries, 1868, 4th S. ii. 541.

It seems, from the following note by Dr. Perkins, of Salem, that the christian name of the father of the author of the "Pilgrimes" was George.—EDITOR.

"William Perkins, merchant taylor, who is mentioned in the will of Samuel Purchas, was the son of George Perkins of Abbots Salford in the county of Warwick, yeoman, by his wife Katherine; he was baptized January 1, 1579. He married first, Katherine ———, May 22, 1603. She died Sept. 18, 1618. He married second, Mary, daughter of George Purchas of Thaxted, in the county of Essex, March 30, 1619. She died Oct. 29, 1629 (REGISTER, x. 369). This Mary must have been a sister of the testator, Samuel Purchas, and of 'Brethren William and George.' William Perkins had, by his first wife Katherine, a son (inter al.) William, born Aug. 25, 1607, who immigrated to N. England about 1630–1, and whose name appears in various places in our early history as Rev. William Perkins. He was first in Boston and afterwards in Weymouth, Roxbury, Ipswich, Gloucester, and last in Topsfield, where he died, May 21, 1682. He was a man of education and very varied accomplishments. He has descendants now living in Topsfield and elsewhere. His daughter Mary was the second wife of Oliver Purchase, of Lynn.—G. A. PERKINS.]

MARGARET STONE, wife of Simon Stone of St. Andrews Holborn, gentleman, and relict and executrix of John Fawne, late of St. Buttolph without Aldergate, London, gentleman, deceased, did, about the beginning of May, 1605, and about "sevenights" before her death and at divers other times, &c. make her test. nuncupativ. Her husband the said Simon Stone to have the keeping and bringing up of her daughter Judith Fawne.

The above will was proved 23 May, 1605, by Simon Stone.

Hayes, 35.

THOMAS FOULKS, planter, lying in Princess Ann's county in Virginia, 1 August, 1692, proved 19 Sept. 1692. I do leave my plantation in Princess Ann's County in Virginia & all my servants & my stock & all other things belonging to it, also in cash 250^{li} sterling which is now in the hands of John Vicary mariner living in the city of Bristol, to the said John Vicary, my sole executor.

Wit: John Barwick, Edward Cocks, John Vicary.

Confirmed per sententiam 31 October, 1692. Fane, 141.

[William Fookes, an ancestor probably of the testator Thomas Foulkes, received a patent of 450 acres of land lying on "Nanzamond" river, November 24th, 1636. *Va. Land Records*, Book No. 1, p. 399. The name, variously rendered: Foulkes, Fowlkes, Folkes, and Foulks, is quite numerously and respectably represented in the states of Virginia and North Carolina.—R. A. BROCK.

JOSEPH WADE (called also Ward) of Boston in New England, on board the ship Mary, 21 October, 1691, proved 17 October, 1692. He speaks of clothes lent to John Trinby, 4^{s} to Mr Collins the waterman at Barbadoes, 6^{s} lent to William Jewry, messmates Thomas Linch, Valentine Baker, William Barten & George Golden. All money goods & chattells in New England left to Frances Gibbs of Boston aforesaid spinster.

Wit: John Marshall, Edward Mobryd, Richard Hazard. Fane, 193.

JONE COLE, of the city & County of Exon, spinster, 12 September, 1687, proved 16 February, 1693. Referring to will of husband John

Cole, left with her when he took a voyage to America, intended for the city Philadelphia; to Alice Stoker's children, to William Home, to Fortuna Martin's brothers and sisters. Residue to Fortuna Martin, kinswoman. James Kearle executor of husband's will & mine. Box, 28.

JOHN LARABEE of New England (evidently a mariner) appoints Elizabeth Crawford of London his attorney, &c. 30 April, 1694. Proved 19 June, 1694. Box, 130.

RICHARD CHARLETT in the Province of Maryland in the County of Calvert, in Pawtuxen River, in Swanson's Creek, 28 August, 1686, proved 4 April, 1694. To cousin Hannah Kings forty pounds, to cousin Richard Kings ten pounds. All the rest to my brothers & sisters. Brother Richard Kings to be executor. (Signed) Richard Charlet.

Wits: Philip Rogerson, Thomas Vuett, Ann Rogerson, William Goode. Box, 72.

MARY GODWYN of Lyme Regis in the County of Dorset, widow, the last of March, 1665, proved 6 June, 1665. To the poor of Lyme Regis five pounds upon condition that my body is permitted to be buried in the church of Lyme Regis aforesaid without a sermon or the Service Book in such order as is therein appointed. To my three cousins William, James, Ynatius, the sons of my brother William Hill, in New England, one hundred & fifty pounds, to be equally divided amongst them. To John Tyderleigh, & Susan & Mary Tytherleigh, children of Nathaniel Tytherleigh of Lyme Regis & to Grace, wife of the said Nathaniel & to Nathaniel their son, ten pounds each. To my sister Elizabeth Kerridge five pounds (& some land) to cousin William Hill of Lyme, son of my late brother Benjamin Hill & to Mary his now wife & Benjamin their son & their four daughters, at ages of one & twenty years. To cousin Joane Berry, wife of John Berry. To sister Martyn. To Mr Wyatt, clerk. To Mrs Thomazine West, wife of Mr Walter West. To Henry Fry of Weyford, my sister's son & to his daughter Elizabeth. To my cousin John Shute, to my cousin Anne Whitfield, to Elizabeth Sprake, daughter of my cousin William Kerridge, to Mary Hoare, my now servant, to James Gollopp of Taunton, to Mr Bartholomew Westley, to Mrs Sara Kerridge, late wife of Mr John Kerridge of Wooten, to my sister Paveatt, to my cousin Mr John Kerridge who lives in Lyme churchyard, to Grace, daughter of mr. Nathaniel Tyderleigh, to William & Samuel Courtney, sons of William Courtney, one of my executors, to Elizabeth daughter of my cousin John Whetombe (*sic*), to my cousin Elizabeth Hart, to the widow Isaacke, the widow Hockett, the widow Pike & John Palmer's wife, to my cousin Judith, sister of my cousin Ann Whitfield, to my cousin Mary Fry of Woathill, to Mrs Elizabeth West, wife of Mr Gabriel West, to Mr Richard Farrant's two children. To Mr John Farrant, Mr Robert Burridge & Mr William Courtney all my right, title & interest in the dwelling house & garden, with the appurtenances wherein I do now live in Combestreete, the issues & profits thereof to be to the use of such and to be given & disposed to such poor outed and ejected ministers from time to time as they shall think fit & in their judgments have most need & best deserve the same. All the residue to the said three whom I make executors.

Hyde, 61.

[The above will answers the query printed in the REGISTER (vol. xxxv. p. 184). The widow of William Hill and mother of William, James and Ignatius, became the wife of Mr. Edmund Greenleaf (ancestor of the New England families of that name) who, in a paper appended to his will and recorded in the Suffolk Registry at Boston (B. 7, L. 112), says: "When I married my wife I kept her grandchild, as I best remember, three years to schooling, diet & apparel; and William Hill, her son, had a bond of six pounds a year, whereof I received no more than a barrel of pork of 3li 0. 0. of that 6li 0. 0. a year he was to pay me, and sent to her son Ignatius Hill to the Barbadoes, in mackerel, cider & bread & pease, as much as come to twenty pounds, and never received one penny of it. His aunt gave to the three brothers 50li apiece—I know not whether they received it or no; but I have not received any part of it. Witness my hand Edmund Greenleaf."

"Besides when I married my wife she brought me a silver bowl, a silver porringer and a silver spoon. She lent or gave them to her son James Hill, without my consent."—H. F. WATERS.

See Mr. Appleton's article on the Greenleaf family in the REGISTER for July, 1884 (xxxviii. page 299).

Mrs. Sara Kerridge, named by Mrs. Godwyn, was perhaps Sarah, sister of the Rev. John Woodbridge of Andover, Mass., and of the Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, whose name heads the list of the graduates of Harvard College. (REG. xxxii. 337, 342; xxxvii. 240.) Sarah Woodbridge married, Dec. 27, 1632, John Kerridge (Mitchell's Woodbridge Record, p. 9), probably the Rev. Mr. Kerridge of Wooton Fitz-Paine, Dorset, who was ejected in 1662 and died soon after (Palmer's Nonc. Mem., ed. 1778, p. 487). His son John Kerridge, M.A., of Corpus Christi College, Oxford, was for a time schoolmaster at Abingdon, Berks; thence went to Lyme Regis, where he was ejected as a schoolmaster; was afterwards pastor of a dissenting church in Culleton, Devonshire, and died April 15, 1705 (Ibid. p. 460).—ED.]

JOSEPH TILDEN citizen & girdler of London, 1 February, 1642. To my brother Freegift Tilden five pounds, to my niece Sara Smyth ten pounds, to my sister Lydia Tilden, late wife of my brother Nathaniel Tilden, ten pounds, and to her two daughters who are married in New England twenty nobles apiece. The livery of the company of Girdlers whereof I am a member to attend my corps to burial. To the said company for poor members and widows ten pounds. To the poor of Smallhead Street in the parish of Tenterden, Kent, three pounds for the poor at the discretion of Mr Thomas Huckstropp. To the widow Hamond three pounds. To the widow Prestwich of Lambheth in the County of Surrey thirty shillings, to Jane Ranndall a diaper table cloth with the napkins belonging to it, to my maid servant Margaret Smart ten shillings, to my nurse five shillings, to the poor of the parish of St John Baptist, London, the several legacies following i. e. the widow Armefield thirty shillings and to the rest of the said parish fifty shillings, to be distributed among them at the discretion of my brother Thatcher. To Hudnall the hairdresser of our parish twenty shillings. My nephew Joseph Tilden, son of my brother Nathaniel Tilden, to be sole executor. My brother Hopestill Tilden to be administrator in trust for the use of the said Joseph until he shall take upon him the executorship and I give to the said Hopestill ten pounds for his pains. To my brother George Thatcher the half year's rent due next Lady day for my lands in Sussex. George Thatcher to be overseer.

(Signed) Jos Tillden.

Wit: Henry Randall Francis Helmes Val: Crome.

By a codicil he bequeaths the residue to nephew Joseph Tilden.

Letters of administration were issued 18 March, 1642, to Hopestill Tillden, brother of the deceased, during the absence of Joseph Tillden, executor named in the will & now dwelling in the parts beyond the seas.

Crane, 28.

[Elder Nathaniel Tilden, brother of the testator, settled in Scituate, Mass. For an account of him and his descendants, see Deane's History of Scituate, pp. 353–5. One of his descendants is the Hon. Samuel J. Tilden, formerly governor of the state of New York, and the democratic candidate for president of the United States in 1876 (see REGISTER, vol. xxxviii. p. 6).—EDITOR.]

THOMAS SPELMAN of Virginia, gentleman, declared his will that his daughter Mary Spelman in Virginia should have all that he had here in England & what he had in Virginia his wife should have, in presence of Jane Bridges (her mark) Mary Rowe (her mark) & Fran: Spelman. Letter of administration was granted 24 April, 1627, to Francis Spelman natural and lawful brother of the said Thomas Spelman lately of Truro in the county of Cornwall deceased, &c. &c. during the absence of Hannah Spelman the relict of the said deceased in the parts of Virginia then dwelling, &c. Skinner, 40.

[Thomas Spilman, of "Kicoughton in the corporacion of Elizabeth Citty," received a grant of fifty acres, his "first personall divident" as an "ancient planter, * * * to be augmented and doubled by the Company," December 1st, 1624. *Va. Land Records*, Book No. 1, p. 35.—R. A. BROCK.

Query. Was this Thomas Spelman a relative of Henry Spelman, whose "Relation of Virginia," 1609 (see REGISTER, xxvii. 332), was edited by J. F. Hunnewell and printed for him in 1872? The author of the Relation was a son of Sir Henry Spelman, the antiquary, whose pedigree will be found in Blomefield's Norfolk, 2d ed. vol. vi. pp. 150–5.—EDITOR.]

RALPH HOOKER, of Barbadoes, 14 March, 1663, proved 27 May, 1665. To my good friend and neighbor Mrs Judith Pinney eight hundred and twenty one pounds eight shillings and three pence which she oweth me, and also one hundred thousand pounds of Muscovado Sugar. And for the remainder of her debt to me my executors to forbear to call on her for it until February next, excepting only the debt which she owes me as executrix of Mr Robert Challoner deceased, which I desire may be paid this year. To my friends Capt. Jeremy Egginton, Mr John Knight, Mr Stephen Spicer, Mr John Bawdon and Mr John Sparks each a ring with a death's head, value three pounds sterling. To my friend Dr Peter la Rous fifty pounds sterling to buy himself a ring. To Mr Jeoffrie Body two thousand pounds of Muscovado Sugar. To Thomas Peake one thousand pounds of Muscovado Sugar. To Edward Russell my servant one half piece dowlas. To my cousin Mr James Woods of London merchant, ten pounds sterling and to his wife ten pounds sterling. To my cousin Mrs Woods, relict of my cousin John Woods deceased ten pounds sterling and to her son John Woods five pounds sterling. To my cousin Edward Hooker his children that are alive in England five pounds sterling each. To my cousins Robert & Edward Boys, my cousin Soane & her sister & my cousin Anne Boys, to each of them five pounds sterling.

Item I give and bequeath unto my young cousin Peter Bennett the son of Richard Bennett of New England (the which Peter was my own sister's son) the sum of one hundred pounds sterling, to be paid him when he shall accomplish the age of eighteen years of age. To my poor kindred in England one hundred & fifty pounds sterling, to be distributed by my cousin James Woods, something of it to be given to my aunt Webbe her children of Ottebourne, if any alive, my cousin Edward Hooker of Chilcombe can inform. For goods consigned to Capt. Samuel Davis & myself he to make returns to the principals in London, but not to meddle or intermedle with any of my other consignations. A reference to goods sold in this island on

account of Sir Andrew Riccard & Co. To Capt. Davis five pounds sterling and a horse. To my friend Capt. William Porter ten pounds & a gold hat band & my best beaver if he please to wear it for my sake. To Hugh Lewis three pounds sterling to buy him a ring. My executor to confer with Mr Stephen Spicer who is administrator with me about Mr John Williams' estate. Reference to shipments home to Mr Mico on ac't of John Williams deceased,—much more sugar than I have received on ac't. My executor may employ Mr Jeoffery Body on my books and accounts. He knows the accounts between Mr John Knights & myself and also about Mr John Williams' estate, Mr John Lewis' estate and all the accounts in my books. My loving cousin John Hooker, now residing in the Island of Barbadoes, to be sole executor and my cousin James Woods of London, merchant, to be overseer in trust.

Wit: John Hawkesworth, Josias Cox, John Watkins.

Barbadoes —— By the Deputy Governor.

This Fifteenth day of April, 1664, personally appeared before me Major John Hawkesworth & Mr Josias Cox & made oath that they saw Major Ralph Hooker sign, seal & publish the foregoing Writing, &c. &c.

Henry Willoughby.

A true copy of the Original recorded in the Secretary's Office of Barbadoes attested 17 August, 1664. Edward Bowden Dep: Secretary.

Hyde, 50.

[The Richard Bennett, referred to in the above will, said by Savage to have been of Salem in 1636, afterwards of Boston, had a wife Sybil, the mother of his children, whose maiden name is here shown to be Hooker, and a second wife Margaret. His will of 21 June, 1677, with a codicil of 6 July, 1677, was proved at Boston 8 September, 1677. In it he mentions grandchild Susanna Bennett, daughter of son Peter, wife Margaret Bennett, son Jonas Clarke and Susanna his wife, and cousin Anthony Bennet of Bass River, New England. (Suffolk Probate Registry, B. 6, p. 195.)—H. F. W.]

Elizabeth Vansoldt of Whitegate Alley in the parish of Buttolph Bishopsgate London, widow, 7 September, 1665. Five pounds to be spent about my funeral. To my son Abraham Vansoldt in Virginia or elsewhere twenty pounds within three months after my decease (and certain moveables). Legacies to daughter Mary Wills, cousin Mrs Judith Bonnell of the Old Jury, daughter Anne White (*inter alia* two pictures made & drawn for my brother Stripe & his wife), grand child James White, & loving friend Thomas Parker of Walbrook London & his wife. My loving son James White to be full and sole executor.

James White having died, letters of administration were granted 12 October, 1665, to Anna White. Hyde, 126.

Notes on Abstracts previously printed.

Sir William Phips, Knight (*ante*, pp. 46).

The following inscription on a monument in St. Mary Woolnoth Church, between Lombard and King William Street, London, is contributed to the Register by A. M. Haines, Esq., of Galena, Ill.

"Near this place is interred the body of Sir William Phipps, Knight; who in the year 1687 by his great industry, discovered among the rocks near the banks of Bahama on the north side of Hispaniola a Spanish plate-ship which had been under

water forty four years, out of which he took in gold and silver to the value of £300,000 Sterling; and with a fidelity equal to his conduct, brought it all to London, where it was divided between himself and the rest of the adventurers. For which great service he was knighted by his then Majesty King James II.; and afterwards, by the command of his present Majesty, and at the request of the principal inhabitants of New England, he accepted of the government of the Massachusetts, in which he continued to the time of his death; and discharged his trust with that zeal for the interest of his country, and with so little regard to his own private advantage, that he justly gained the good esteem and affections of the greatest and best part of the inhabitants of that Colony.

"He died the 18th of February, 1694, and his Lady, to perpetuate his memory, hath caused this monument to be erected."

ROBERT THOMPSON.—The following notes, appended by Mr. Waters to the will of Major Thomson (*ante*, pp. 65–6), were accidentally omitted in the last number:

[Information of Hugh Squier. Heard three men of quality, one seemingly a Dutchman, rejoice that the Dutch had done so well, and attribute it chiefly to the care and diligence of Maurice Thompson and his brother Major, in supplying them with information of the motions of the English fleet; they said these men served much better than Scott for his thousand guilders a year. Finds that Maurice Thompson was always violent against kingly government, was intimate with the Protector, sat on some of the high courts of justice, and sentenced some beheaded lords to death, so that he is incapable of bearing any office. He was a poor man in Virginia, but got a great estate, chiefly from the king's party. He, Hugh Peters and Nich. Corsellis, a Dutchman, went over in the beginning of the war to collect money in Holland for the distressed Protestants in Ireland, and was always in great favour with the Dutch. As to Major, can hear of no one of that name but a rich Mr. Major, who married his daughter to the Protector's son Richard, but he is no brother of Maurice Thompson, so thinks they must mean his brother Major Rob. Thompson, who was so great with Cromwell that he had nearly married his daughter: he began with nothing, rose high enough to purchase 2,200l a year in bishops' lands, and lost it on the Restoration, so that he brags that he hates not the persons but the office of bishops; he is bold, full of malice, and embittered against government; he was six or seven years a navy commissioner for the Protector, so that he knows all the ways of the navy, and is thus able to commit this treason. Thinks their houses should be searched, and Council should consider whether to seize them. Asks directions in case he should again meet the three men whose discourse he heard. [2 pages with postscript in cypher undecyphered.] Westminster, 24 June, 1666.

Account of two other brothers of these Thompsons: George, who lost his leg fighting against the King, but got a great estate. When the army had fallen into the posture of a brand-iron, with the Rump in the middle, threatening a battle royal, Haslerigg and Morley to support the Rump, and Lambert and his party to pull them down, this Col. George Thompson was with some thousands in St. George's-in-the-Fields, Southwark, and with Bibles in their hands, and good swords also, they declared for King Jesus, which signified what they pleased, except King Charles. "Endorsed Col. G. Thompson, of Southwark, a Millenary, &c." 24 June, 1666.

Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1665–1666.

The great interest taken by this family in the affairs of the British Colonies of North America, and the important parts played by them (directly or indirectly) in the management of those affairs, as shown by the State Papers, would seem to warrant the giving of so much space to this account of them. From this family were derived the baronial house of Thomson Lords Haversham, created 4 May, 1696, and extinct on the death of Maurice, the last Baron Haversham in 1744, a family closely allied, by intermarriages, to the house of Annesley, Earls of Anglesey. Of the children of Major Robert Thomson, the testator of the foregoing will, Elizabeth became the wife of William Ashhurst, son of Henry Ashhurst,* an eminent merchant of London, descended from an old Lancashire family. This William was himself Lord

* Of this Henry Ashhurst, Morant (vide History of Essex, ii. 296) says: "He had the chief hand in settling the corporation for the Propagation of the Gospel in America, of which he was treasurer; and also zealously promoted the translation of the Bible into the Indian language. He dyed in 1680."—H. F. W.

Mayor of London in 1693, one of the representatives of the city in several parliaments, received the honor of knighthood from King William III., and died 12 January, 1719; his lady survived till 22 March, 1723. His brother Henry was created a Baronet in 1688. Her sister Mary was the wife of Samuel Clarke, Esq., of Snailwell in the county of Cambridge (of Kentish stock), who was created a Baronet 25 July, 1698, and died 8 March, 1719. Another sister, Susan Thomson, was the second wife of Sir Robert Duckenfield, of Duckenfield Hall, Cheshire, created a Baronet 16 June, 1665, who died Nov. 1729.—H. F. W.]

JOHN SCOTCHFORD of Brenchlie in the county of Kent, clothier, 26 December, 1600, proved 16 January, 1600. To be buried in the parish church of Brenchley. To the poor of the parish. To Jasp Saxbie, Henry Alchin and Lawrence Bycie, to every of them ten shillings. To my servants. To every one of my godchildren twelve pence apiece. To John Scotchford my uncle ten shillings. To Laurence Briggenden ten shillings. To Jone, my sister, wife of Richard Browne, forty shillings, and to her son, Noe Stone, three pounds. To every one of the children of the said Jone, my sister, ten shillings. To my sister Martha, wife of Richard Glydd, twenty shillings. To her son John my godson, twenty shillings, and to the rest of her children ten shillings apiece. To every one of my daughters, Elizabeth, Anne, Margaret, Mary and Martha, one hundred pounds at one and twenty years of age or day of marriage. To my daughter Elizabeth, at the age of one and twenty years, the sum of ten pounds, which ten pounds was given her by her grandmother, my mother. To my wife Elizabeth one hundred and fifty pounds within one year after my decease (and other bequests made to her).

To every one of the daughters of John Bigge two shillings, and to his son Hope Bigg ten shillings; to Mary wife of John Bett ten shillings; to Mary wife of George Stacie ten shillings; all within twelve months after my decease. To my mother nine pounds ten shillings yearly (in quarterly payments) &c. To George Saxbie, my uncle, twenty shillings, and to William Saxbie, my uncle, ten shillings; both within three months after my decease. To Edward Henshall, vicar of Brenchley, twenty shillings. The residue to my son Thomas Scotchford and his heirs forever. John Saxbie and Robert his son, both of Brenchley, clothiers, to be my executors. Richard Glidd, of the parish of Brightling, in the County of Sussex, yeoman, and John Maynard of Brenchley, yeoman, to be the overseers.

The witnesses were Edward Henshall, Script. and John Maynard.

Woodhall, 40.

[The testator of the above will was probably the ancestor of John Scotchford, town clerk of Concord, who married Susanna (perhaps) daughter of George Meriam, and died 10 June, 1696. The will is at any rate of interest as relating to the Bigg family.—H. F. W.]

NINION BUTCHER, of Mary Aldermanbury, London, 25 February, 1658, proved 13 October, 1660. To the poor of the parish of Staplehurst. To eight poor people of the parish of Marden five shillings apiece, and to ten poor people of the same parish two shillings apiece. To M^ris^ Lawrence, widow, twenty shillings, to Mrs Southen forty shillings, and to Henry Parsons ten shillings. To eight poor people of the parish of Aldermanbury five shillings apiece, and to eight more poor people two shillings and sixpence. To my loving daughter Elizabeth Houlden five hundred and fifty pounds if my said daughter is living in twelve months, &c. if not then to her children at their respective ages of eighteen years. To my sister Re-

becca Glover five hundred pounds within one year, if my sister is living, if not then to her children at eighteen. To my daughter Mary Pointell five hundred pounds in one year, &c. if alive, if dead then to her children at their several ages of eighteen. To my grand children, Elizabeth Butcher, fifty pounds at eighteen, William Butcher, twenty pounds at one and twenty, and Hannah Butcher twenty pounds at eighteen. To my grandchildren, James Houlden, fifty pounds at one and twenty, and Mary Houlden, fifty pounds at eighteen. To my grandchildren, Rebecca Glover, fifty pounds at eighteen, and Thomas Glover, twenty pounds at one and twenty; and twenty pounds to every other child of my daughter Glover's that shall be born before my death, and to be paid at eighteen if daughters and at one and twenty if sons. To my grandchildren, Judith Pointell, forty pounds at eighteen, Daniel Pointell, twenty pounds at one and twenty, and Edward Pointell, twenty pounds at one and twenty. To my reverend Pastor Mr Edmund Calamy four pounds within 6 months. To every one of my brother William's children that shall be alive six months next after my decease twenty shillings. To my kinswomen Mary and Elizabeth Sheefe twenty shillings apiece at eighteen. To my kinsman Thomas Butcher of Staplehurst twenty shillings in twelve months. To my kinsman Richard Butcher twenty shillings in twelve months. To my cousin Tunnell twenty shillings a year during natural life. To my cousin Elizabeth Busnell twenty shillings in twelve months. To my cousins Joseph, Samuel and Caleb Swinoke twenty shillings apiece in twelve months. To my cousin Elizabeth Crosse, in Southwark, twenty shillings in twelve months. To my cousin Mary Hasleden twenty shillings in twelve months. To my loving sister Johnson forty shillings in twelve months. To Mr Bland and his wife ten shillings apiece in twelve months. All my lands to my son John Butcher and his heirs forever, and the residue to him. My three daughters, Elizabeth Houlden, Rebecca Glover and Mary Poyntell. Grandchildren Elizabeth and Hannah Butcher, daughters of son John. Son John Butcher to be executor and sons Daniel Poyntell, Francis Willoughby and Thomas Glover to be overseers. Nabbs, 176.

[I suspect Thomas Glover (husband of Rebecca) was son of John Glover of Dorchester.—H. F. W.]

JOHN IVE of Naylonde, in the county of Suffolk, clothier, 4 Dec. 1618, proved 17 June, 1619. To wife Anne the house wherein I dwell, for and during her natural life. Friends William Forth, gentleman, and Thomas Blythe to be executors. To my eldest son John Ive twenty pounds within one year after the decease of my wife. My son Thomas Ive of London oweth unto me forty pounds by a bond bearing date 9 January, 1617. To my son Myles Ive the sum of five pounds to be paid unto him within one year after the decease of my wife. To my son Ambrose fifteen pounds, within one year, &c. To my two daughters Anne and Mary five pounds apiece, &c. To my grandchild John Ive, son of my son Thomas, three pounds at the age of one and twenty years. To every one of my grandchildren, the children of my son John, Miles and Anne, now living, twenty shillings apiece, the sons at twenty-one and daughters at eighteen. The younger children of my son Thomas. The children of my son Miles. The children of my daughter Anne Frost.

The witnesses were Edmund Wells, John Smyth and Richard Robinson. Parker, 57.

EDMUND CHAPLIN of Little Waldingfield in the County of Suffolk and the Diocese of Norwich, gentleman, 6 October, 1618, proved 8 February, 1618, by John Wincoll and Thomas Brian, with power reserved for the widow Martha Chaplin to act. To my grandchild Edmunde Chaplin, eldest son of my late son Edmunde, my messuage called Lyons, in Whatfield, Suffolk, at the age of five and twenty years. To grandchild William Chaplin, another son of said Edmund and to Ursula and Elizabeth Chaplin, his daughters (minors). To John Wincoll, my grand child, at the age of fourteen, Anne Wincoll, my grand child, at sixteen, John Wincoll, my son in Law, Awdry Wincoll, my daughter, his wife. Thos. Brian my son in law and Martha Brian, my daughter, his wife. John Howe of Melford, my nephew, and Judith his wife. To my friend Mr Thomas Iles of Hammersmith, Middlesex, gentleman, a ring of gold (value forty shillings) desiring him, of all kindness, to stand good grand father and friend unto the young poor fatherless children of my late son and his son-in-law Edmund Chaplin and his wife Anne the daughter of Mr Iles. If interred at Little Waldingfield, then, &c. If interred at Lindsey, &c. To Pernell Wilkinson, wife of Wilkinson the elder, and to the widow Mallard, both of Little Waldingfield, five shillings apiece. A bequest to four household servants of John Wincoll. All the residue to wife Martha, appointed executrix, with sons John Wincoll and Thomas Brian.

The witnesses were George Wincoll, Francis Wincoll and Joseph Briante. Parker, 40.

Sententia pro confirmac̃one testi Edmundi Chaplin dēf in judicio inter Johannem Wincoll et Thomam Bryant partes hm̄oi negotium promoventes ex una et Martham Chaplin al̄s Bryant filiam n'ral̄em dicti defuncti Edmundum et Wl̄lm Chaplin nepotes, Ursulam et Eliz. Chaplin neptes ex filio eiusdem defuncti, etc. 21 June 1619. Parker, 56.

Testamentum nuncupativum THOME AYRES, of the parish of Froome in the County of Somerset, broadweaver, 14 January, 1638. To the church there three shillings and fourpence; to the poor six shillings and eight pence. Having a debt of five pounds, eight shillings due him by bond from one Nathan Doale, of Brooke in com. Wilts, his will was that Symon Ayers, his brother, should have that debt to his own use ; also his wearing apparel and a piece of new green cloth which lay in the chest, of five yards; also his broad loom unto Simon Ayers and William Ayers, his brother Simon Ayers his children, to each the moiety. A cupboard at his father's to Anne Ayers, daughter of Simon Ayers. His wife consents to these legacies. Witnesses John Lacie and Richard Eyers.

A commission issued forth 20 March, 1638, to Mary Ayers, the relict. Harvey, 54.

SYMON EYRE of Osmington in the County of Dorset, yeoman, 29 April, 1659, proved 4 October, 1660, by William Eyre. To wife Joan and son William Eyres, &c. To my daughter-in-law Mary Eyres the sum of three score pounds which was promised her at the marriage of her unto my son Symon Eyres, provided the portion promised by her friends in marriage be truely and duely paid and for those children she had by my son Symon. To my four grand children twenty shillings to be divided equally amongst them. Son William to be executor and my good friends Robert and Henry Godshall to be overseers. One of the witnesses was a John Eyre. Nabbs, 182.

NATHANAELL SMITH, 19 February, 1650. "I dispose of my money and goods that is now in new England and elsewhere in wise and manner following." The sixty three pounds in Mr George Corwin's hands due by bond, twenty pounds of it to my kinsman Thomas Edwards, eighteen pounds to my sister Ruth Halford, ten pounds to Mr John Nicolls, flaxman, five pounds to my cousin Nathaniel Edwards and ten pounds to my uncle John Smith. The money in James Brown's hand and that which is in Master Makepeace his hand, Brown's being eight or ten pounds and Mr Makepeace's four pounds ten shillings, my will is that my sister Hanna Mellowes shall have, &c. The linen that I have I do give the napkins, towells and tablecloths and one half the sheets to my kinsman Thomas Edwards and the other half of the sheets to my sister Hanna Mellowes in New England. Linen of mine in my brother Mr. Samuel Wandley's hands I do freely bestow it upon him. Also if there should be any allowance for the plundered estate, one half whereof is due to me, I do give one half to my brother Mr Samuel Fisher and the other half to be distributed between my sister Walford and my sister Wandley. My kinsman Thomas Edwards and cousin Nathaniel Edwards to be administrators.

The witnesses were Samuel Brinsmeades and Samuel Oliver.

20 March 1650 emanavit coñissio Thomae Edwards et Nathanaeli Edwards, consanguineis dicti defuncti, ad administrand̄ bona jura et credita dict. defuncti iuxta tenorem et effectum testamenti ipiūs defuncti, eo quod dictus defunctus nullum omnino in hujusmodi testamento nominaūit Executorem etc. Grey, 53.

[In the Massachusetts Archives, at the State House in Boston (B. 15, No. 70), may be found a copy of this will. Another copy is in the Court House at Salem, among the records of Ipswich Court, 1651, in the present office of the Clerk of Courts for the County of Essex. I have (scanty) minutes of what seems to be an earlier will, made 1 January, 1648 (Mass. Archives, B. 15, No. 72), in which the testator mentions William Halford, "my brother Andrew Halford's sonne," cousin Nathaniel Wandley, cousin Hannah Mellowes to have the linen and Abraham Mellowes my books, my brother Edward Mellowes and my brother Samuel Wandley to be executors.—H. F. W.]

EDWARD APSLEY of Apsley in the County of Sussex. The yearly profits of all my real and personal estate, in Sussex, Middlesex and Kent, to my brother George Fenwick, till my nephew Edward Fenwick attain the age of twenty one years. Then my will is that he should change his name to mine; and so I give to him the said Edward Fenwick alis Apsley all mine estate, both real and personal, he paying to his father one hundred pounds per annum during his life, to Jo: Apsley, son to my cousin Jo: Apsley of Pulberrow fifty pounds per annum during his life, to my servant Margaret Moyse twenty pounds per annum, to Thomas Stringer, my servant, ten pounds per annum, to Moses Fryer ten pounds per annum, to be paid to him at the house his father-in-law, Mr Evernden, now lives in, to Jo: Adams alis Humphrey ten pounds per annum and a lease for twenty one years of all the lands he holdeth of me, at the rents he now payeth, to the town of Steyning five pounds per annum, to Sir Thomas Middleton one hundred pounds. To Sir Arthur Heislerige two either of my stone horses or mares. To Duncombe Colchester such of my geldings as he shall choose and twenty pounds, ten pounds by the year. To my cousin Richard Coldicott one hundred pounds. I would have one hundred and fifty pounds paid to Mr Bartholomew; Mr Pierce knoweth where he liveth. Other bequests.

There issued forth letters of administration, 18 August, 1652, to Sir Ar-

thur Haslerigg, one of the members of the right honorable the Parliament of the Common Wealth of England, and a "legatary" named in this will, for that the said deceased named no executor, the pretended will or "scrowle" of the said deceased, bearing date 11 October, 1651, being declared and decreed null and void. Bowyer, 215.

[See will of Col. George Fenwick, *ante*, p. 41.—H. F. W.]

NATHANIEL ELES late of Harden in the County of Hartford, husbandman (nuncupative) 26 July, 1653, proved 18 February, 1653. To every one of the children of Mr William Eles twenty shillings apiece. To John Eles, son of the said William, a two and twenty shilling piece of gold over and above, &c. To every one of the children of Mr Nathaniel Eles twenty shillings apiece. It was his will that Richard White who liveth with Mr Nathaniel Eles should have all the money due unto him from goodman Salmon. To the two sisters of the said Richard White the rents of his house and lands till his brother John's son shall come to age. To the poor of Harnden and Essenden twenty shillings apiece to each parish if his money would hold out. To Mrs Wilton and Mary Smith twenty shillings apiece. To goodwife Lewis one shilling. To his brother's daughter all the remainder of the money in his chest. To his brother's son his house and lands when he cometh of age. To his sister in-law a bond which is in his chest. Master William Eles to be sole executor. Alchin, 179.

[See will of Nathaniel Eeles, *ante*, p. 25.—H. F. W.]

RICHARD CROUCH (by mark) of the parish of St. Gyles without Cripplegate, London, Brewer's Servant, 27 October, 1660, proved 29 November, 1660. My body to be burled at the discretion of my executrix.

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my brother William Crouch in New England beyond the seas one shilling of English money, to be paid unto him within one twelvemonth next after my decease if the same be demanded. To my sister Elizabeth Ayres, wife of Richard Ayres, the sum of twelve pence of like money if the same be demanded in twelve months. The residue to my loving wife Anne Crouch, who is to be executrix.

The witnesses were William Howe, Daniel How and Thomas Gill, Scr. Nabbs, 206.

[William Crouch, of Charlestown, married Sarah, daughter of Barnabas Lamson, of Cambridge. See Wyman's Charlestown, pp. 251, 597; Paige's Cambridge, p. 597.—EDITOR.

In connection with the above it may be well to notice the will of Peter Lidget of Boston, merchant, made 10 February, 1670–71, with a codicil dated 21 April, 1676, proved 5 May, 1676. (Suff. Reg. Prob., B. 6, pp. 160–162.) The following persons are named: My wife Elizabeth, my daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Usher, my only son Charles, my daughter Jane, my three children, the three children of my sister Elizabeth Cornel, lately deceased, viz: Peter, Mary and Robert, my sister Mary Smith's two children, John and Peter, they living in Essex, to be paid in London, my three kinswomen, cousin Crouch of Charlestown, cousin Cooke of Cambridge and cousin Rice of Sudbury, the three children of my aunt Lampson, my grandchild Elizabeth Usher, jr. My son Charles to marry Mrs Bethiah Shrimpton.—H. F. W.]

THOMAS BURNELL, citizen and clothworker of London, 5 July, 1661, with a codicil bearing date 19 August, 1661, proved 2 October, 1661, by the oath of Hester Burnell his widow.

Remembering the saying of St. Jerome which soundeth daily in mine ears, *Surgite mortui et venite ad judicium.*

If I die in London, to be buried within the chancel door of the parish

church of Allhallows Barking, near Tower Hill, under the gravestone there lying where my dear brother John Burnell and his virtuous wife Mary (of worthy memory) lie buried. But if it shall please the almighty God that I shall die at Stanmore Magna then my desire is that I may be buried there in the vault within that chancel door of the said parish church where the bones of my dear deceased father and mother lie buried, at the discretion of my loving and dear wife Hester Burnell. To my she cousin Hasell, my nephew John Burnell Senr, and his three sisters, An, Katherine and Elizabeth, and to the three sons of my deceased brother William Burnell, viz: Thomas, John and Henry Burnell; also unto my sister Rewse, my two nephews John and Richard Ball and their five sisters, An, Barbara, Jane, Margaret and Elizabeth, my cousin Sarah Edlin and also my cousin William Pindar, jun^{r}, for his help for the getting in of mine estate,—to all of them the sum of thirty pounds apiece. Also I give unto my nephew John Morley, resident in New England, and to his sister-in-law, the wife of his brother Thomas Morley deceased, the sum of ten pounds apiece, and unto her son Thomas Morley, both resident in or about Hamburgh, together with all the children of my nephews John Burnell, Senr, and Thomas and Henry Burnell, lawfully begotten in wedlock, that shall be living at my death, the sum of five pounds apiece. To my loving and dear wife fifty pounds. Also unto her loving brother, Henry Wollastone, Esq. and his son Henry, my brother-in-law Robert Smyth, my nephew Doctor Richard Ball, my cousin Doctor William Pindar, my cousin Thomas Reeve, my cousin James Gough, my nephew John Burnell, sen^{r}, my cousin Doctor Coe, Bourcheirs and Rudyere, my cousins Thomas and Henry Burnell, and all their wives, also my sister Rewse, my cousin Anne Young and her sister Allett, and my cousin Sarah Edlin, widow, also unto my cousin John Ball, Esq. and my cousin William Robinson and my cousin John Cooke; also unto my cousins Doctor Trench and Doctor Deake and Doctor Winter and their wives, and old Mrs Churchman, the sometime bedle's wife of Marchant Taylor's Hall; to all the sum of six pounds apiece towards their mourning.

My copyhold land and houses in Stanmore Magna, in the County of Middlesex unto my wife for and during her natural life. Whereas I have lately purchased another house and land lying in or near upon Weald Green in the parish of Harrow upon the Hill, called or known by the name of Brookes, another field, wood ground and springs called Sander's Hill, and now both in the tenure and occupation of John Dancer; and also my present house and garden wherein I now dwell here in London, &c. &c., with five other tenements, all lying in the court or alley called Nunn's Court or Alley, in the street or parish of St. Stephens, Coleman Street, London, (and other leases, &c.);—all these to my wife for life; and then to my nephew John Burnell, Senr, my chief house and lands lying in Stanmore Magna, called and known by the name of Fiddles (and a lot of other lands there-to my said nephew for life, then to his wife, if he do marry again, and his children equally, during the natural life or second marriage of his said second wife, if he marry again, then equally among his children and their heirs forever; failing such issue, equally among the children of the three daughters of my eldest brother John Burnell long since deceased. Also, after my wife's decease, I give, &c. to my nephew Thomas Burnell, eldest son of my brother William Burnell deceased, my two thirds of the house and land he now lives in, called, &c. Buggs, for life, then to his wife and children during her life or second marriage, then to the children. To my nephew John Burnell, jun^{r} now re[illegible] Indies (estate in Har-

row, &c). To my nephews John and Richard Ball (the house, &c. in London). Legacies to godson Burnell Ball, son of said nephew Richard Ball, to my brother Robert Smyth, my brother Thomas Wollaston and my brother-in-law Justice Henry Wollaston.

The witnesses to the will were Robert Fenn, Peter Whitinge and William Pindar, Junr. It was published by the said Thomas Burnell for his will 19 August, 1661.

In the codicil he names his nephew Thomas Burnell, citizen and haberdasher of London, nephew Henry Burnell, citizen and leatherseller of London and his three daughters, Elizabeth, Mary and Barbara, nephew John Burnell, citizen and clothworker of London, now in the East Indies, nephew William Pindar, citizen and clothworker of London and niece Elizabeth Gough, wife of James Gough.

The witnesses to the codicil were John Mosse, Notary Public, and Edward Bullocke. May, 150.

[Stanmore Magna lies at the extremity of the County of Middlesex, towards Hertfordshire, from which county John Morley probably came, as shown by his will, wherein he disposes of real estate in Cheshunt, Hertfordshire. John Burnell, Esq., was lord of the manor of Stanmore, and died in 1605. His widow Barbara was lady of the manor for twenty-six years. After her death it was for some time the property of her son Thomas Burnell, Esq., as we learn from Lyson's Environs of London (vol. 3), in which also are given the arms of this family:—*Sable on a bend Or three escallops of the field.*—H. F. W.]

JOHN ASTWOOD, of Milford in the Colony of Newhaven in New England, 27 June, 1654, proved 31 August, 1654, by his son Samuel Astwood.

To my loving wife Sarah Astwood all my estate in New England whatsoever it be in household stuff or cattle or debts, to be disposed by her as she shall see meet for her own proper use. Of my estate here in England, in Abutley, I do give my brother William Astwood ten pounds sterling within one year after my decease. To my loving mother five pounds sterling and the use of two rooms of my house so long as she please. To my brother Robert Astwood do I give five pounds sterling within two years after my decease. To John Rute do I give ten shillings after my decease. The rest of my property to my executor. My son Samuel to be sole executor. The witnesses were Nicholas Hudley and Robert Swan (by mark). Alchin, 505.

[See REGISTER, xiv. 304; xxxv. 245.—EDITOR.]

PETER CUSHING, citizen and turner of London, 2 February, 1663, proved 12 January, 1664. To wife Godly Cushing (referring to contract with John Greenhill of London and William Newbold of London, gent.). The messuage or tenement wherein I now dwell, in or near Broad Street, London, and other tenements. To my brother Thomas Cushing. To ten ministers (who are named). To the "M^{r}, Warden and Cominalty of the Mistery or Arte de lez Turnors," London, whereof I am a member. To Abigail Phillips, Margaret Bull and Sarah Norris, my god-daughter. To my loving friend Francis Gillow of Stratford Bow, in the county of Middlesex, gent. To Martha Gamlin, now wife of Henry Gamlyn and daughter of the said Francis Gillow. To my sister Katherine. To William and Robert Cushing, sons of my brother William Cushing. My loving friend Mr William Devonshire. My God daughter Sarah Norris, the daughter of David Norris, in St. Clement's Lane. To my wife's kinsman, Richard Hill, twenty pounds. My loving brother Theophilus Cushing. My brother William Cushing's youngest daughter. To Anne Cushing, daughter of my said brother William.

"I give and bequeath unto each one of the children of my nephew Daniell Cushing, son of my late brother Matthew Cushing, which shalbe living at my death fiftie pounds a peece." To Deborah Briggs, wife of Matthew Briggs, one hundred pounds.—all within twelve months next after the decease of my wife Godly. The residue to my brother Thomas Cushing. The tenement in Bread Street which I purchased of William Swayne, Esq. Loving friends Arthur Remington, Thomas Hartley and William Greenwood to hold property in trust. After payment of debts, legacies, annuities, &c. the residue to my said nephew Daniel Cushing and to Jeremy Cushing, Matthew Cushing and John Cushing, sons of the said Matthew "Cushion," my brother deceased.

The witnesses were Francis Gillow, Henry Woods, John Dawson and Thomas Stevens. Hyde, 3.

[See REGISTER, x. 79, 173.—H. F. W.]

ELIZABETH HAILES of Lower Shadwell in the parish of Stebunheath als Stepney, in the County of Middlesex, widow, 28 September, 1664, proved 22 March, 1664, by Thomas Parker and William Bugby, the executors. My executors to invite such a number of my christian friends as they shall think fit to accompany my corps to my funeral, and to disburse and lay out for the accommodation of those friends the full sum of thirty pounds. To my cousin Thomas Parker twenty pounds, and to my cousin Ann Parker, his wife, twenty shillings. To my cousin John Parker, son of my said cousin Thomas Parker, thirty pounds. To my cousin Thomas Little ten pounds; to Elizabeth Little, his wife, thirty pounds; and to Mary Little, his daughter, ten pounds. To my grandchild William Bugby, five pounds. To my cousin John Foster, of Tower Hill, and to ——, his wife, five pounds apiece. To my cousin William Foster, at New England, the full sum of ten pounds of like lawful money. To my cousin —— Graves, of Tower Hill, widow, twenty shillings. To my cousin Elizabeth Harris ten pounds, and to her daughter ——, my husband's goddaughter, four pounds. To my cousin —— Appleby, of London, Beavermaker, and to ——, his wife, five pounds apiece. To my cousin Isaac Foster's daughter, four pounds; to my cousin Elizabeth Parsons twenty pounds; to my cousin Martha Goodwin twenty pounds; to my cousin John Hutchinson twenty pounds. To my said cousin John Hutchinson's five sons (that is to say) John, Henry, Edmond, Thomas and George Hutchinson, ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Ann Barber, widow, twenty pounds, to her daughter Susan, now the wife of Robert Aldons, ten pounds, and to the children of the said Susan ten pounds. These legacies to be paid within one month next after my decease to the several respective legatees, or to so many of them as shall demand the same; they to give absolute discharges of any further claim to mine or my deceased husband's estate.

To my cousin Thomas Parker the full sixteenth part of the good ship William and Elizabeth, of London, &c. &c., of which ship he the said Thomas Parker, under God, at the date hereof, is master. To Jane Bugby, the wife of my aforesaid grandchild William Bugby, my full two and thirtieth part of the good ship called the Owners Adventure, of London, &c. &c., of which ship, under God, the said William Bugby, at the date hereof, is master. To my aforesaid cousin John Parker my other two and thirtieth part of the aforesaid ship. Twenty pounds amongst the poor of Shadwell, to be "distributed to and amongst the Auntient poore and such as are not Idle, drunken or of badd conversation," within one month next after my

decease. Twenty pounds to another division of Stepney, respect being first had to aged poor seamen and their families in want.

My loving cousin Thomas Parker and my loving grandchild William Bugby to be my executors, and my loving friends Mr John Hall and Mr Day to be the overseers. Two twenty shilling pieces of gold to be given to Doctor William Clarke, minister of Stepney, for his pains to preach my funeral sermon, if he shall please to undertake the same. To my nurse Margaret Wybrow forty shillings.

The witnesses were John Hulme, Elizabeth Hill, Raph Matthews and William Bissaker. Hyde, 25.

Roger Glover of London, merchant, being now at the Island of Meavis, 14 November, 1636, proved 5 Sept. 1637. William Hawkins, citizen and waxchandler of London, to be overseer. Goods, &c. in the Increase of London to be disposed of for the advantage of Richard Rowe of London, merchant, my loving brother Richard Glover of London, merchant, and my loving sisters Elizabeth and Sara Glover, whom I appoint, &c. executors. Debts due in the Indyes and debts formerly due in any part of the West Indyes. To my niece Elizabeth Glover, daughter of my loving brother Joss: Glover fifty pounds. To William Rowe, son of the said Richard Rowe, thirty pounds. To my niece Elizabeth Pemmerton forty pounds. To John Worcester ten pounds. To my friend Capt. Thomas Sparrowe, Governor of the Island of Meavis two thousand weight of tobacco. To Mr George Upcote of the same Island five hundred weight of tobacco. To Nicholas Godsalve, Secretary, three hundred pounds of tobacco. Debts due from Thomas Littleton late Governor of the abovesaid Island. To James Littleton, his son, one hundred pounds.

The witnesses were Thomas Sparrow, John Worcester, Thomas Hinde and Nicholas Godsalue, Secr. Goare, 126.

Thomas Nelson of Rowlay in the County of Essex in New England, being by Providence called now to make a voyage into Old England "this sixt of Sextilis, here called August, 1648." To wife Joane for her natural life my mill, millhouse, &c. in Rowlay and all that ground near unto the said mill, lately in the occupation of Joseph Wormehill, and all my upland and meadow or other ground between Rowley Oxe Pasture on one part, the common on another part and the Mill River and the Brook that goeth from the town on the other part,—all containing fifty acres more or less, provided she make no claim to any other part of my houses, lands, &c.,—also two acres of ground in the Pond field next Mrs Rogers, during her natural life (leaving out the pond), to build her an house. The reversion of said mills, &c. I give amongst my children and their heirs, as well that child which my wife is withall as the rest. To my eldest son Philip Nelson a double portion, and to son Thomas Nelson and daughter Marie Nelson and the child or children she is withall their equal parts. Richard Bullingtam (*sic*) Esq. and my honored uncle Richard Dum̄er gen^{t} shall have the education of my son Philip Nelson and Thomas Nelson and the proportions of both their estates, &c. for their education and maintenance, till they come to the age of twenty-one years, &c. My uncle Richard Dummer to have the education of my daughter Marie Nelson and the other children. To my son Philip Nelson the sum of ten pounds which was given him by my aunt Katharine Witham and is in my hands, &c. Mr Richard Bellingham and my uncle Richard Dum̄er to be executors. I would in-

treat Mr Ezekiell Rogers of Rowly and Mr John Norton of Ipswich to be overseers. Signed Dec. 24th, 1645, in presence of Jeremy Howchin and Ezechiell Northens.

I Thomas Nelson being about to return to Rowland in New England do by these present test-my confirming of my last will and testament which I made and left in New England with my wife's uncle Mr Richard Dumer. ——— My youngest child Samuel Nelson being born since that will was made, &c. &c.

The witnesses were Henry Jacike als Jesse, Daniel Elly (by mark), Sara Appleyard (by mark).

The above will was proved 21 February, 1650, by Richard Dummer one of the executors, power being reserved for Richard Bellingham, the other executor, &c. Grey, 30.

[See Essex Co. Court Papers, vol. iii. Nos. 65 and 70.—H. F. Waters.
This will was also proved and recorded in the Suffolk County Probate Court. An abstract is printed in the Register, iii. 267–9. An account of Thomas Nelson is printed in the Register, xxxv. 271; see also pp. 261, 267, 269.—Editor.]

Benjamin Woodbridge of Englefield, in the county of Berks, 25 October, 1684 (nuncupative) in presence and hearing of Dame Elizabeth Alleyn, Mrs Mary Alleyn and Mrs Mariabella Charles. He bequeathed all to his wife Mary. As no executor was named, Letters of Administration were issued to his widow 3 April, 1685. Cann. 51.

[His name stands first on the list of graduates of Harvard College. See Register, xxxii. 293.—Editor.]

Pargiter.

London ye 2d of August 1654

Brother Francis ——— I beinge now intended by divine providence for Ireland desireinge in my absence that you would be pleased to receive and open whatsoever letters shall come to mee from beyound Seas, or from freinds here; And for what goods of mine or others that shalbe consigned to mee from the Barbadoes or elcewhere I request you to enter them in the custome house and take them up and to dispose of them at price Currant (except you see anie probability to advance by keepinge of them which I leave to yor discretion And withall you may please to take notice that I stand indebted to the Account of John Washington (as per Account sent him thirty eight pound tenn shillings and tenn pence, which monies is to pay the fraught of Servants to the Barbadoes in case his freinds have or shall provide anie to send him And for the dischargeinge of part of this debt I herewith leave you a bond of Thomas Pargiter's for twenty and three pounds payable to mee the Sixth day of September next, but since hee made this bond to mee I have had of him to the value of aboute Seaventeene shillings Soe rests due but twenty two pounds and three shillings. The rest (or this if his occation require it sooner) I desire you wilbe pleased to disburse for mee And to pay yorselfe out of the proceeds of such goods of mine as shall come to your hands There is likewise due from mee to my cosen Robert Wards account five pounds which monies as soone as you shall have soe much monies of mine in your hands I then desire it may be paid to James Yeates for my Cosen Robert Wards Account I likewise leave one bill of Ladinge for my cosen John Washington's goods shipt in the Advice Mr Robert May which I desire may be sent him the verie next shipp after Mr Mays that shall goe for the Barbadoes And if Mr Lapsey will doe mee the favour (as hee hath promised mee)

which is to lett mee have aboute halfe a dozen hoggs heads of his Virginia Tobacco at price Currant to Satisfie the debt of thirty two pound Seaventeene shillings and eleaven pence which hee owes mee I shall then desire my Cosen Thomas Pargiter the groser, or some others of Judgment whom you shall thincke fitt to looke it over that it be found marchantable and good and worth the monie And then desire you to receave it and shipp it out in his name for Waterford or Dublin in Ireland And this is all the materiall at present: only (in case of mortallity) I then bequeath to you the hundred and fifty pounds now restinge in my brother Robert Pargiters hands for which a yeares interest was due to mee in may last And there is three pounds tenn shillings and nine pence due to mee from my nephew William Pargiter And I doe stand indebted unto Thomas Pargiter's brother who lives at Wardington five pounds And five pounds more to my ffather which hee lett him have long since And for what other estate of mine shalbe cominge to mee from beyound Seas together with the ffifty pounds my brother ffrancis Smith hath of mine upon a mortgage I doe as before (only in case of mortallity) bequeath it to my brother William Pargiter and my brother Ezechiell Pargiter to bee equally devided betweene them. Soe wishinge you health and prosperity in all your affaires I take leave and rest Your Loveinge brother to Comand Theodor Pargiter.

Commission or Letters of Administration issued 20 May, 1656, to William Pargiter and Ezekiel Pargiter, natural and lawful brothers of the deceased. Berkeley, 164.

[What is known of this John Washington who was in Barbadoes just before the emigrant ancestor of George Washington settled in Virginia?—EDITOR.]

Letters of Administration on the estate of JOHN LLOYDE, late in Virginia, deceased, granted 27 August, 1653, to his daughter Mary Lloyde.
Admon Act Book P. C. C., 1653, fol. 24.

[Though I have not met with the name of John Lloyde in early record or print of Virginia, the following data of others of the same name may prove of interest. The State Land Registry Office presents of record, grants to Cornelius Lloyd, 800 acres in Elizabeth City county, June 2, 1635; 400 acres on the west branch of Elizabeth River, March 13, 1636; 100 acres on the east side of Elizabeth River, Dec. 22, 1636—Book No. 1, pp. 304, 359 and 406 severally. Cornelius Lloyd of London, merchant, Wm. Tucker, Maurice Tompson, George Tompson, William Harris, Thomas Dobson, James Stone and Jeremiah Blackman, mariner, 8000 acres in Charles City county, February 9, 1636, Book No. 1, p. 410. Edmund Lloyd, 400 acres in James City county, May 20, 1636, Book No. 1, p. 359. Humphrey Lloyd, 250 acres in Charles River county, November 6, 1637, Book No. 1, p. 523. Cornelius Lloyd was a member of the House of Burgesses from Lower Norfolk county, March 2, 1642–3, Oct. 1, 1644, and Nov. 3, 1647. "Leftenant Colonel" Cornelius Lloyd appears as a burgess from Lower Norfolk county, May 6, 1652, and July 5, 1653.—*Hening's Statutes*, i. pp. 239, 283, 340, 373 and 379. Edward Lloyd as burgess from Lower Norfolk county, Feb. 17, 1644–5.—*Hening*, i. p. 289.—R. A. BROCK, Richmond, Va.]

Letters of Administration on the estate of ROBERT BOUGHTON the younger, late in New England, bachelor, deceased, issued to his father Robert Boughton, 31 January, 1655.
Admon Act Book P. C. C., 1656, fol. 6.

Letters of Administration on the estate of SAMUEL FRYE, late in Virginia, bachelor, deceased, issued 12 March, 1655, to his mother Ann Frye, widow. Admon Act Book P. C. C., 1656.

[The following grants of record in the Virginia Land Registry Office may have some connection with the testator Samuel Frye:—To William Frye, 250 and 500 acres in James City county, May 20, 1637, and Aug. 29, 1643, Book No. 1, pp. 421 and 906; to Joseph Farye, 250 acres in Charles City county, May 27, 1638, Book No. 1, p. 561.—R. A. BROCK, Richmond, Va.]

Letters of Administration on the estate of ANDREW GILLIARD, in ship King of Poland, late in Virginia, deceased, issued 2 April, 1656, to John Pulling, cousin German. Admon Act Book P. C. C., 1656.

Letters of Administration on the estate of MARGARET GIBBONS, late of New England, but at her death of Plymouth in County Devon, issued 28 February, 1656, to Jerusha Rea, now the wife of Capt. Thomas Rea, natural and lawful daughter of the deceased.

Admon Act Book P. C. C., 1657.

[This was Margaret, widow of Maj. Gen. Edward Gibbons. See REGISTER, viii. 276; ix. 346; Savage's Gen. Dict. ii. 245; Wyman's Charlestown, i. 406.—ED.]

Letters of Administration on the estate of RICHARD PATE, late in Virginia, deceased, issued 30 October, 1657, to John Pate, his brother's son.

Admon Act Book P. C. C., 1657.

[The following grants are of record in the Virginia Land Registry Office:—Richard Pate, 1141 acres, of land on the north side of York River, Dec. 12, 1650, Book No. 2, p. 271. John Pate, 1000 acres in Rappahannock county, Dec. 31, 1662, Book No. 5, p. 201. The name Pate is numerously represented in Virginia at the present day.—R. A. BROCK, Richmond, Va.]

FRANCIS ANTHONY, Doctor of Physick, 25 May, 1623, proved 19 June, 1623. To be buried in the parish church of St. Bartholmewes. My lease at Barnes I bequeath to my beloved wife, consisting of mansion house, garden, orchard, &c., late in the occupation of Thomas Erskins, and ten pounds a year to be paid out of my dwelling house in St. Bartholmewes, during her natural life, and all moneys in the hands of Sir Stephen le Sure, Knight, and Mr Richards. To my daughter Martha, as her dowry money, three hundred pounds. The inheritance of this my dwelling house in St. Bartholmewes to Francis my son, my copyhold lands, &c. in Barnes to my youngest son Charles. Other estates to eldest son Francis.

To my sons Francis, John and Charles all that state of mine in Virginia, together with all disbursements of all and singular such moneys as the Company have received from me for thirty shares, and all the appurtenances in Southampton Hundred there, to be divided amongst them by equal portions as long as they shall be living, "and so to the longest liver of them three." To my wife the basin and ewer of silver and all such other plate as was in her possession at the time of my marriage with her. To my daughter Vickars twenty pounds a year. To my son Charles twenty pounds a year during the term of the lease at Barnes. To my daughter Smith and my daughter Martha each twenty pounds, in the same manner. To John and Charles, my sons, all my books equally except my written books, which I bequeath to Charles. To them I give and bequeath all my medicines equally.

I appoint my wife and Sir Stephen le Sure, Knight, my executors, and Mr Humfrey Selwood overseer.

The testator made his mark 26 May. Probate was granted to Elizabeth Anthony the relict and one of the executors, power being reserved for the other. On the 17th of March, 1629, commission issued to Sir Stephen le Sieur, K^nt^, the other executor. Swann, 60.

FRANCIS ANTHONY of London, gentleman, 11 Aug. 1623, proved 18 Aug. 1623. To be buried in the parish of St. Gyles without Crepelgate, London. To wife Judith Anthony all those two leases of the mansion house, &c.

&c. situate, lying and being in Barnes in the County of Surrey, sometime in the tenure of one Thomas Erskins, and my right, title, interest, &c. in the same by virtue of the last will and testament of Francis Anthony, my father deceased, on condition she do suffer my mother in law Elizabeth Anthony to enjoy such part of the same mansion house and premisses as by the last will and testament of my said father she is appointed to enjoy, and that she pay such legacies as are or shall be due to be paid to my said mother for her dower, my brother Charles Anthony, my sister—Robinson, my sister—Smith and my sister Martha, out of the same two leases, &c. or out of my messuage or tenement in the tenure of John Anthony my brother, situate, lying and being in the parish of Great St. Bartholmewe near West Smithfield. To my son Edmond Anthony all my said messuage or tenement in Great St. Bartholmewe, &c. to hold forever; but if my said son Edmond shall depart this present life before he shall accomplish his full age of twenty and one years then to Elizabeth Anthony my daughter. If both die before accomplishing the age of twenty one then to my said wife Judith for and during the term of her natural life, my wife to receive the rents, &c. until they attain their several ages, as aforesaid. To my said daughter Elizabeth one hundred and fifty pounds at her age of twenty one or day of marriage. To Sara Russha my daughter in law fifteen pounds due me by bond from my brother Charles Anthony within four years next after the date hereof. To my said wife all the arras hangings, the best taffata bed, &c. To the poor of St. Gyles without Crepelgate ten shillings. The residue to my wife Judith whom I appoint executrix. My brother John Anthony, Doctor of Physicks, and Edmund Bollyvant to be overseers.

Wit: John Wandley Scr., Edward Leche, John Duesh.

Swann, 87.

[Frauncis Anthoyne obijt one Wensdaye the 13 of August buryed in St Giles Criplegatt before the Pulpett the 15 of ye same 1623 w^{t} 7 escochens.—*Harleian MSS.* 1754, f. 63.—H. F W.]

Ezekiell Culverwell, of London, clerk, 5 July, 1630, proved 9 May, 1631. To Nicholas Piccard my kinsman ten pounds. To Katherine my kinswoman ten pounds. To Mrs Johnson, wife to Frederick Johnson, five pounds. Item to Margaret Chevers, for herself and her son Ezekiell, ten pounds. To John Hudson, student at the University in Dublin, forty shillings. To Josiah, son to Martha Wilson, five pounds. To old Alice Grinder twenty shillings. To old Ellyn Smith, a maid, forty shillings. To Ezekiell Washbourne, son of Robert Washbourne, five pounds. To my daughter Sarah one hundred pounds to her own use. To Benedict, son of my daughter Sarah Barfoot, two hundred pounds. To poor faithful preachers and godly poor students in either University one hundred pounds.

For all my English books (my bible in quarto excepted, which I give to Martha Wilson) I leave to my executrix for her own use. All my Latin books I will to be divided in three parts, equally as may be, and then, by lot, to give to Nicholas Piccard one lot, to Josias Wilson another lot, a third lot to Ezekiell Cheuers. The residue to my daughter Sara, whom I appoint sole executrix. Wit: Arthur Harbur.

Reg. of Commissary Court of London (1629–34), fol. 147.

[Ezekiel Culverwell, a Puritan divine and author, was curate of Felsted in Essex, but in 1583 was suspended for not wearing the surplice; was afterwards rector of Stambridge magna in the same county, of which living he was deprived about 1609, his successor having been instituted March 27 of that year. He was afterwards curate of St. Antholin's, London. The register of that church, contains this entry

under the year 1631: "April 14, Mr Ezekiel Culverwell, minister, bur." Biographical sketches are printed in Brook's Puritans, iii. 512, and Davids's Nonconformity in Essex, p. 125. See also Newcourt's Repertorium, ii. 542; Register of St. Antholin (Harl. Soc.), p. 65. Brook and Davids give the titles and dates of his works; as does also Allibone in his Dictionary of Authors, i. 458.—EDITOR.

Ezekiel Cheever, one of the legatees named in the foregoing will, was doubtless the famous master of the Boston Latin School. He was born in London, Jan. 25, 1614, came to Boston in New England in 1637, and died there Aug. 21, 1708, in the ninety-fourth year of his age. For a biographical notice of him and an account of his family, see the articles entitled "Ezekiel Cheever and Some of his Descendants," in the REGISTER for April, 1879 (xxxiii. 164), and April, 1884 (xxxviii. 170).—JOHN T. HASSAM.

In vol. i. p. 395 London Visitations (edited by Dr. Howard and Col. Chester), appears the marriage of Thomas Horton, of London, merchant, a° 1634, 3d son to Margaret, dau. of Lawrence Culverwell.—J. C. J. BROWN.]

JAMES HOLT of Virginia, planter, 8 December, 1629, proved 12 May, 1631. To my son James Hoult all and singular my goods, catells, chatells, household stuff and all my houses and ground and all other things which I have or may have in Virginia or elsewhere; and also all the servants which are or shall be mine in Virginia, and all the time that they have yet to serve with me; only to my servant William Bond one year of his time. To my servant Richard Bawinton four years of his time. My executors to be Nathaniel Flood, planter, Henry King, planter, Theophilus Berrestone, planter.

Wit: Theophilus Berrestone and Peter Perkins.

Emanavit commissio W^mo^ Donne, curatori ad lites Jacobi Houlte, &c. (for the reason, it appears, that those named executors in the will were beyond the seas).

Reg. of Commissary Court of London (1629–34), fol. 150.

[The following grants from the Virginia Land Registry Office may be informatory in connection with the above.

Randall Holt, 400 acres in James City county, Sept. 18, 1636; Thomas Holt, 500 acres in New Norfolk county, May 22, 1637; Robert Holt, 700 acres in James City county, July 23, 1640.—Book No. 1, pp. 386, 423 and 727.

John Fludd, 2100 acres in James City county, May 12, 1638, Book No. 1, p. 548. John Flood, "Gentleman," "an antient planter," 1100 acres in James City county, June 7, 1650—"Mary Flood, John Flood, John Lawrence and John Connaway," being among the "head-rights."—Book No. 2, p. 227. Francis Flood, 300 acres on York river, April 1, 1651, Book No. 2, p. 318. John King, 300 acres in Charles River county, Dec. 10, 1642; "Anne his wife, Katharine Kallaway, Thomas Clary, Phillip Neale, Alice Smith and Alice Cocke," "transports" or "head-rights"; John King, 500 acres in York county, Nov. 9, 1649.—Book No. 2, p. 192. John King, 200 acres in "Gloster" county, October 10, 1651, Book No. 2, p. 345.—R. A. BROCK, Richmond, Va.]

Notes on Abstracts previously printed.

THOMAS SPELMAN (*ante*, p. 72).

[The Thomas Spelman (Spilman) of Virginia, an abstract of whose will is found in the Genealogical Gleanings of Henry F. Waters, in the REGISTER of July, 1884, p. 323, came to Virginia in A.D. 1616, when he was about sixteen years of age. His wife Hannah, when about eighteen years old, arrived in A.D. 1620. In the Muster of Inhabitants, taken in January, 1624–5, and published in *Hotten's Lists*, Thomas was then listed as twenty-four years old and his wife as twenty-three. The daughter Mary, in England, in 1627 could not have been more than six years old. Spilman in 1625 had four white servants in his employ, and lived at Kecoughton in

Elizabeth City Corporation, now Hampton. At the same time there was another Thomas Spilman living at James City, twenty-eight years of age, who came in A.D. 1623, and was a servant of Richard Stephens, who arrived in the ship George with him. Stephens was for several years a prominent colonist.—From Rev. EDWARD D. NEILL, of St. Paul, Min.]

RACHEL PERNE (*ante*, pp. 60–61).

[I may add from my own family papers, that "John Tyse, clerk," son-in-law of Richard and Rachel Perne, mentioned on p. 60, had two children, John and Mary. The former, I think, died unmarried; but Mary married, first, John (or Nicholas) Goddard, of Gillingham, and, secondly, in 1681, William Weston, of Weston in Stalbridge, both in Dorsetshire. She died about the year 1725, having had an only son, John Goddard of Gillingham, who died in 1702, leaving, by his wife Martha Cox, who predeceased him, Mary Goddard, sole heiress. She became in 1717 the wife of William Helyar of Coker, co. Somerset, eldest son of William Helyar of Coker, M.P. for Somersetshire in 1714, and from this marriage is descended the present Horace Augustus Helyar of Coker Court, Secretary of the British Embassy at the Hague.—*Letter of the Rev. Charles J. Robinson, M.A., of West Hackney, London, England.*]

THOMAS BROWNE, 17 April, 1663, proved 17 July, 1663. List of Property &c. viz:—on board the Samuel, Jemaico, one half of fifty thousand pounds of Sugar, the other half belonging to George Thompson. Goods coming per George Ladd. I left behind, in hands of George Thompson, &c. I have in Abraham Brown's hands, in New England, one hundred and fifty pounds. I have in brother William's hands about one hundred pounds. I have in Virginia employment fifty pounds, &c.

For the hundred pounds to brother William, I freely forgive him. To my sister Joane Browne twenty pounds, besides ten pounds I owe her. To my cousin Joane Browne ten pounds. Which sums I desire may be paid out of the sugars I have in Barbados. The balance; to my son Thomas, God sending him to age, one third, and two thirds to my wife Priscilla Browne.

Wit: Argent Tuttle, William Browne. Juxon, 89.

[Abraham Browne, an early settler of Watertown, is supposed by Bond, in his history of that town, to be a son of Thomas Browne of Swan Hall, in the parish of Hawkedon, co. Suffolk, by his wife Joan. A tabular pedigree of this family from John Browne, alderman of Stamford, co. Lincoln, in 1376 and 1377, is found in that book, pp. 116–17.—EDITOR.]

JOHN PEMERTON (by mark) of Lawford in the County of Essex, weaver, 9 September, 1653, proved 25 March, 1654, by John Beeston, sole executor. For my worldly goods being in New England, in the custody of Hercules Woodman, living in Newbery in the County of Essex, or his assigns, I give and bequeath unto my daughter-in-law Deborah Gofe, there born, and to her heirs forever, and all my moveable goods which I now possess in this England, both within doors and without, whatsoever. I make and ordain my loving kinsman and faithful friend, John Beeston of Dedham, my executor. My debts to be paid within six months next after my decease. My desire is likewise that if my said daughter-in-law should happen to die without heirs that then all the forementioned estate should be equally divided, that is, for my means in New England, to my brother James Pemerton and to my sister Robinson, to be equally divided between them. And for such my other goods my desire is that they may be divided equally between my three brothers, William, Richard and Thomas.

The witnesses were William Winge, John Stud and Thomas Boston.

Alchin, 191.

[The above will throws light upon the family of the Reverend Ebenezer Pemberton, minister of the old South Church in Boston, 700–1717, the testator evidently being his uncle John, who was of Boston 1632, and afterwards of Newbury. Savage suggests that he may have been living in Winnesemit in 1662; but that suggestion is disproved, not only by this discovery but also by a document among the Massachusetts Archives (B. 15, No. 43), wherein John Pamerton of Winnesimmet distinctly calls himself (14 April, 1662) son of James, of Malden. H. F. W.

The name of "Hercules Woodman, of Malford [probably Christian-Malford, Wiltshire], mercer," appears in the list of passengers who embarked "aboute the v^t^ of Aprill 1635" in the James of London, William Cooper, master. (See REGISTER, xiv. 333.) He settled at Newbury. His true name was Archelaus, at least that is the name he went by in this country.

Another person by this surname, namely, Edward Woodman, settled at Newbury, Mass., about the same time as Archelaus. He was deputy from Newbury and held other important offices. A genealogy of the Woodman family by a descendant, Cyrus Waterman, A.M., was published in 1874. The author supposes that Edward Woodman came from Corsham in Wiltshire, about eleven miles from Christian-Malford. No connection has been traced between Edward and Archelaus Woodman.

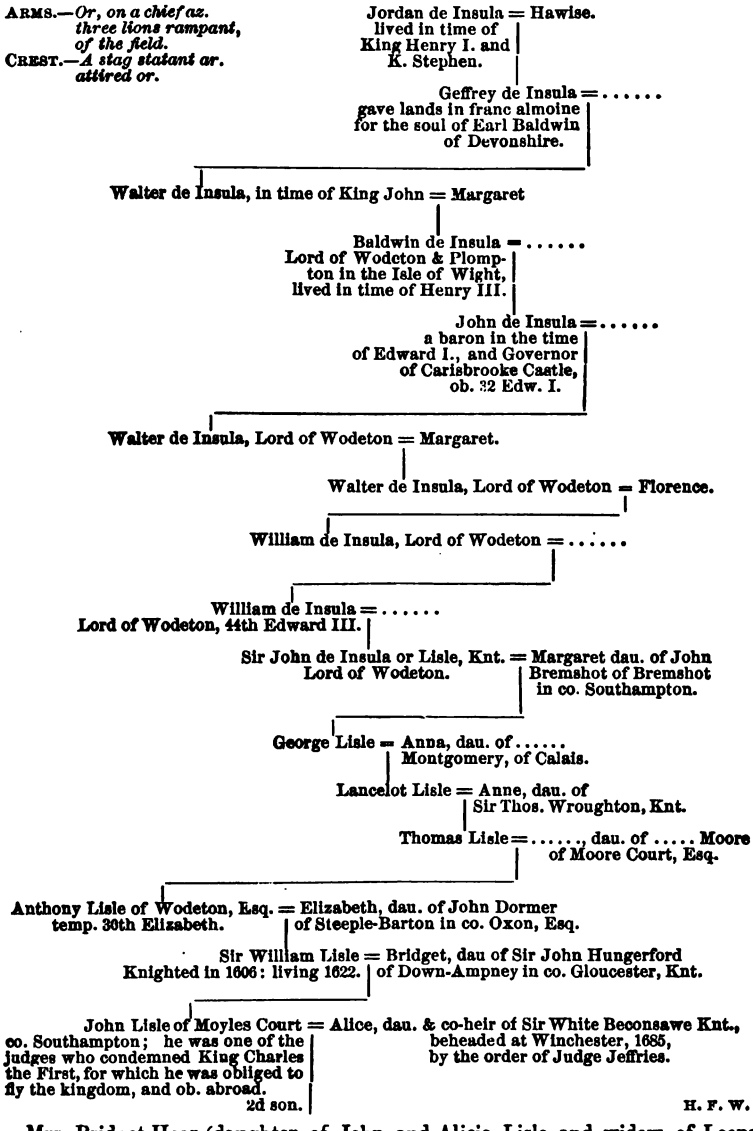
Who was the Deborah Goffe named as born in New England?—EDITOR.]

RICHARD LARDNER of Portsea, in the County of Southampton, merchant, nominated Mr Urian Oakes of Southweeke, Southampton, gentleman, and Mr Thomas Mills and Mr John Mills, of Portsmouth, overseers to the carrying out of his will, proved 1670–71. Duke, 64.

ALICIA LISLE of Moyles Court in the County of Southampton, widow, 9 June, 1682, with codicil of same date, proved 11 November, 1689. To the poor of the parish of Ellingham two pounds within one year after my decease. I have settled upon Thomas Tipping of Wheatfield in the County of Oxford, Esq., and Christopher Warman of Milborne Weekes in the County of Somerset, gentleman, their heirs and assigns, the reversion and inheritance of the moiety of the manor of Moyles Court, alias Rockford Moyles and over-Burgatt and several other manors, lands, tenements and hereditaments in the said County of Southampton and in the County of Dorset and elsewhere, mentioned in an indenture tripartite, dated 19 Feb. 1678, to be conveyed to William Tipping, Esq., for five hundred years, who hath since conveyed and assigned over his interest, &c. to the said Thomas Tipping and Christopher Warman; which said conveyance is in trust for the payment of certain debts in a schedule thereunto annexed, &c. &c. The overplus (after payment of such debts) to my worthy friends, the said William Tipping and Mrs. Frances Tipping his sister, Richard Lloyd, citizen and linen-draper of London, and Triphena his wife, to hold forever upon this especial trust, &c. to discharge my funeral expenses and pay debts, &c. and to pay unto my daughter Anne twelve hundred pounds at the age of one and twenty years or day of marriage, to pay unto my grandaughter —— Hore, daughter of my daughter Bridgett, now in New England, the sum of one hundred pounds at age of one and twenty or day of marriage, to pay unto my daughter Mary one annuity or yearly rent of six pounds during her natural life, but if said daughter Mary marry against their consent said annuity shall cease, to pay to daughter Mabella Lisle an annuity of forty pounds (under same conditions). The residue to be distributed among my daughters or daughters' children as they (the trustees) shall think fit. To cousin Judah Rie ten pounds within two years after my decease. To William Carpentar, my servant, thirty pounds (in two years). In the codicil she bequeaths to daughter Margaret, now the wife of Mr Whitaker, seventy pounds (in two years). Witnesses Anne Tipping, William Withrington, John Swan and Abiah Browne. Ent, 159.

[I am indebted to Henry Marillier, Esq., for the reference to the above will.

The following pedigree is from Berry's County Genealogies, County of Hants, pages 173–175.



H. F. W.

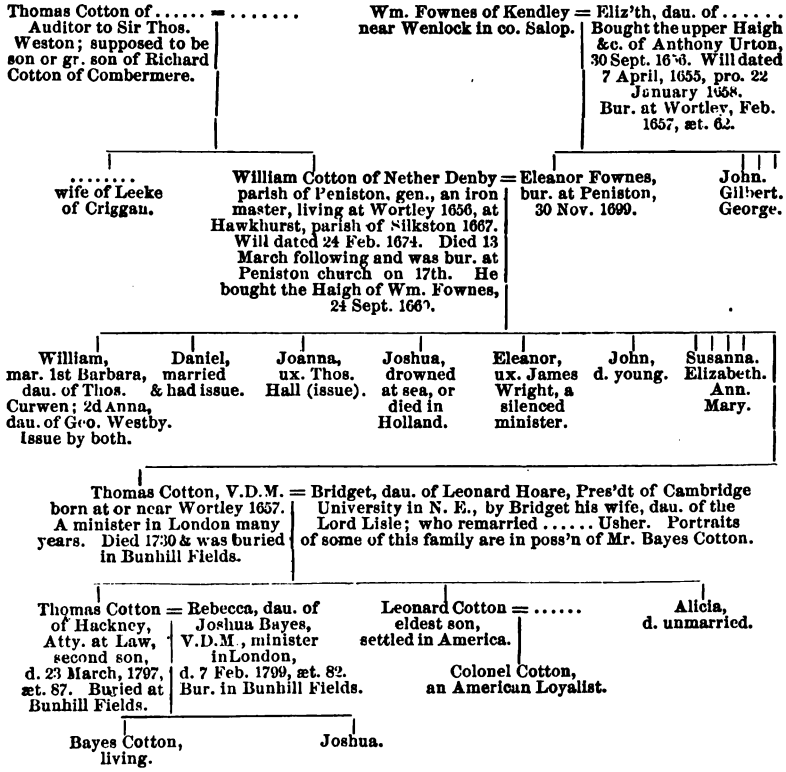
Mrs. Bridget Hoar (daughter of John and Alicia Lisle and widow of Leonard Hoar, president of Harvard College) married 1686, Hezekiah Usher, Jr., who died *s. p.* July 11, 1697. She died May 25, 1723. See Usher Genealogy, Reg. xxiii. 410–13.—Editor.]

Thomas Cotton, of Pond Street, Hampstead, in the County of Middlesex, gentleman, 9 May, 1730, proved 11 August, 1730, by Bridget Cotton, his widow, and Thomas Cotton, his son. To dear wife Mrs Bridgett Cot-

ton, who for many years has been a dear and tender wife to me and a faithful partner with me in all my joys and sorrows of life and a tender mother to all my dear children, &c. I appoint her executrix, in conjunction with my son Thomas Cotton, as soon as he shall become of age, which will be, God willing, on the 20 July next ensuing. To wife I give and bequeath whatever money, bonds, leases or estates that yet belong unto me in any wise upon the death of our dear Honoured mother, Mrs Bridgett Usher, late of Boston in New England, left in trust with the Honoured Judge Sewal or others. At her decease all my effects, &c. to be equally divided between our two dear children Thomas Cotton and Alicia Cotton. For, as our eldest son Mr Leonard Cotton wherever he at present is has long ago received from me far above the property of worldly goods I had to bestow upon my children, I only give him ten pounds.

The witnesses were Edward Morton, Anne Tanton and Eleanor Breare-cliff. Auber, 152.

[The following pedigree is from Add. MS. 24458 (Brit. Museum), p. 54.



Mrs. Bridget Cotton is mentioned by her step-father, Hezekiah Usher, of Boston, in his will, recorded in Suffolk Co. Probate Registry (B. 11, p. 318), in which, after speaking in very strong terms of his wife, he goes on to say: "But as for her daughter Bridget, if her mother had not been so undermining and over-reaching for her I should a been willing to have done what I could for her and I do give her the tumbler with the armes of a spread eagle with two heads but I think one head

for a body is enough." This doubtless refers to the arms of the Hoare family. If so, is it not the earliest sign of their use in New England?

In Massachusetts Archives at the State-House in Boston (Book 8, No. 22), in the case of Samuel Sewall, surviving trustee to Mrs. Bridget Usher, *vs*, Winthrop, may be found a certificate from the Rev. Joshua Richardson, Rector of the parish church of Allhallows on the Wall, London, 1692, showing that Mr. Thomas Cotton of Penicton in the County of York, and Mrs. Bridgett Hoar of the Parish of St. Buttolph, Bishopsgate in the city of London, were married 21 June, 1689. And, in the same volume (No. 67) is a deposition made by Henry Newman that Mrs. Bridgett Hoar, daughter of Madame Usher, is the wife of Mr. Thomas Cotton, &c. H. F. W.

I do not find the name Cotton among the patentees of land in the Virginia Land Registry Office. The following extracts from the Parish Register of Sussex County, Va., 1737–1775, in which the entries are made alphabetically by Christian, not surname, may however be of some interest to the Cotton family of New England.

Amelia	dau.	of John	and Lucy	Cotton	b. Dec. 1, 1739.
Sarah	"	"	"	"	b. Sept. 24, 1741.
Ephraim	son	"	"	"	b. Dec. 13, 1747.
Drury,	son	Thos.	" Jane	"	b. Aug. 10, 1741.
Mary	dau.	Thos.	" Jean	"	b. Apr'l 3, 1743.
Frederick	son	Joshua	and Susanna	"	b. June 11, 1760.
					Sponsors: Drury, Henry & Eliz^{h} Cotton.
Jesse	son	"	"	"	b. Dec. 28, 1758.
Drusilla	dau.	"	"	"	b. Dec. 9, 1763.
Howell	son	"	"	"	b. Mch 3, 1765.
Edmund	son	"	"	"	b. Mch. 30, 1769.
					Sponsors: Thos. Whitfield, Wm Sela & Eliz^{h} Hight.
Susanna	dau.	"	"	Cotton	b. Oct. 3, 1775.
Becky	dau.	Richard	& Betty	Cotton	b. Mch. 29, 1756.
Cary	son	"	"	"	b. Mch. 12, 1765.
Jane	dau.	"	"	"	b. Apl. 14, 1762.
Sally	dau.	"	"	"	b. June 2, 1748–9.
Seth	son	"	"	"	b. Nov. 1, 1750.
Weaver	son	"	"	"	b. July 2, 1768.
Betty	dau.	Henry	" Sarah	Cotton	b. Jan. 3, 1762.
Thomas	son	"	"	"	b. May 2, 1766.
John	son	Seth	" Rebecca	"	b. Oct. 22, 1772.
William	son	"	"	"	b. Nov. 6, 1769.
Hardy	son	William	" Eliz^{h}	"	b. Feb. 1, 1766.
Selah	dau.	"	"	"	b. Dec. 14, 1759.
Alsobrook	son	"	"	"	b. Aug. 20, 1768.
Lucretia	dau.	William	" Lucy	"	b. Nov. 14, 1762.
Littlebury	son	Drury	" Phebe	"	b. Mch. 10, 1764.

R. A. Brock, of Richmond, Va.]

Robert Pecke, minister of the word of God at Hingham in the County of Norfolk, 24 July, 1651, proved 10 April, 1658, by Samuel Pecke, one of the executors. To Thomas, my son, and Samuel, my son, and their heirs forever the messuage wherein I now dwell, situate and lying in Hingham, and an enclosure called the Lady Close (of eight acres). To Robert Pecke, son of my son Robert deceased, twenty pounds at the age of twenty three years. To John Pecke, son of said Robert, ten pounds at the age of twenty two years. To Benjamin Pecke, the youngest son of said Robert Pecke deceased, twenty pounds at the age of twenty two years. To the children of Anne Mason, my daughter, wife of Capt. John Mason, of Seabrooke, on the river Connecticot in newe England, forty pounds to be divided equally and to be sent to my son John Mason to dispose of it for their use. To my son Joseph during his natural life fourteen pounds yearly to be in hands of sons Thomas and Samuel, and I commit said son Joseph to the care of my two sons Thomas & Samuel. To the children of Thomas & Samuel, my sons, five pounds apiece at age of twenty one years. To my

now wife Martha Pecke forty pounds within two months after my decease. If I depart this life in Hingham my body may be interred in the churchyard near unto Anne, my wife deceased.

When the will was proved power was reserved to Thomas Pecke, the other executor, to act. Wootton, 153.

[" The Lord and patron of Burgate is Sr Edmund Bacon, Baronet. James Bacon, sonne of Sr James Bacon of Friston, K^nt^, was Rector of Burgate in the time of K. Charles, an excellent preacher, but he had a very weake body, he married .... daughter of .... Honeywood Esq. She was grandchild of that famous Mrs Mary Honeywood, so often made mention by devines in regard of her long distresse of conscience, and brought up by her. The husband of yt Mrs Mary Honeywood was a man of 3000£ pr annum, in those times. She was after the death of Mr Bacon married to Mr Robert Pecke Rector of Hingham in Norff. a woman of singular parts."—Add. MS. 15520, British Museum.

This MS. is entitled on the cover, Church Notes for the County of Suffolk, 1655–1665, and, on fly leaf, inside, " Ryece's Collections of the Antiquities of Suffolk :" but this is undoubtedly a mistake. Robert Rice or Ryece, the antiquary, died in 1637-8, as will be seen from his will (which follows). The handwriting shows these Notes to be the work of one of the Candler family.

" John Hale, M^r^ in Arts, was preacher there [in Mildenhall] in the time of the Long Parliament and there lived in very good esteeme, his father was a citizen of London—hee married Mary daughter of Thomas Sothebie Rector of Combes. She was since his death married againe to Thomas Peck of Prittlewell in Essex—whose first wife was —— daughter of John Rogers the famous preacher of Dedham his 2^d^ was daughter of —— Caley, this was his 3^d^."—*Add. MS.* 15520 British Museum.—H. F. W.

More about the Rev. Robert Peck and his connection with the Bacon family will be found in the REGISTER, xxxvii. 193. Rev. Robert Peck and his brother Joseph came to New England in 1638 (REG. xv. 26) and settled at Hingham. The former returned to England. The latter remained here and has numerous descendants, one of whom, Ira B. Peck, Esq., of Woonsocket, R. I., published in 1868 a large volume on the family (REG. xxiv. 96, 187). The will of Rev. Robert Peck, and that of his father, Robert Peck of Beccles in Suffolk, England, are printed in full by Mr. I. B. Peck, who also gives a tabular pedigree of the ancestors of the two New England emigrants for twenty generations.

The descendants of Anne, daughter of the Rev. Robert Peck and wife of Capt. John Mason, the conqueror of the Pequots, are the subject of an article by the late Chancellor Walworth in the REGISTER, vol. xv. pp. 117-22, 217-24, 318 ; xvii. 39-42, 214-19.—EDITOR.]

ROBERT RICE of Preston in the County of Suffolk gentleman ; " This Seaventh daie of ffebruary In the latter dayes of this miserable world from Christs birth 1637 " ; proved 16 February 1638 by Sara Allen executrix. My body to be buried in the South side of the Chancell in the church yard of Preston as near unto my wife as conveniently may be. To Mr Thomas Willis, now minister and Vicar of Preston. .... To my reverend and good friend, late minister and Curate in Great Waldingfield, Mr Peachie, now resident in Clare or thereabouts. To my reverend good friend Mr Stanesbie, sometime minister of Little Waldingfield, and to Mr William Lambert now present minister of Little Waldingfield. To my cousin Robert Hobert of Lynsey in the County of Suffolk, gentleman. To my cousin Mr William Munnings, late resident at Sir Henry Myldmayes in the County of Essex. More, I give unto him and his heirs forever, my copyhold meadow in Monkes Illigh in the County of Suffolk, between the common river there and the King's highway leading from Monkes Illigh church to Brent-Elligh, containing four acres, commonly called Skipps meadows, and now in the occupation of Katherine Munninge, widow; he to sell it and divide the proceeds between three of his sisters, Ann, Katherine and Ellen Mun-

ninge, so as one half shall go to Anne Munninge, aged, lame and impotent, and the other half to Katherine and Ellen. To Thomas Munning, sometime my servant. To my cousin Robert Doe, of Bardwell.

To my nephew John Appleton, the second son of my loving brother in the law John Appleton of Chilton, in the county of Suffolk deceased, my Latin bossed Bible, of Trimelius, in folio. To William Mills, of Lanham, in the County of Suffolk, painter and glazier, forty shillings, with all my boxes of Painting Colours, with the desire that, so long as he shall live and be able to work, that he do from time to time keep, renew and amend, as need shall require, the decays of colours, words, letters, compartments and forms of those tables, writings and inscriptions which he hath at any time made for me, as they are fixed in the Parish church or chancell of Preston aforesaid. To Zouch Allen the son of my niece Sarah Allen, widow, my customary tenement called Perkins-Bronds, in Preston. To the aforesaid John Appleton my copyhold lands and tenements holden of the manor of Brettenham Hall in the said County of Suffolk. To my loving cousin Richard Kymbould of Braintree in the county of Essex. To my cousins Rice Munning and his sister the wife of Francis Lucas. To Robert Johnson, my godson, and William Johnson, his brother, sometime my servant. To my loving brother-in-law Samuel Appleton, gentleman, now dwelling at Ipswich in New England. To Sarah Allen, sister of Zouch Allen, at the age of twenty one years. To Edmond Betts, of this town, my tenant. My niece Mrs Sarah Allen, widow, to be the sole executrix. Harvey, 36.

["Riece was yeoman of the Guard to K. Hen. 7 note y^{t} all the kings Guard were gentlemen borne at ye first hee was Capt of Riece banke (?) and came to inhabit in Suff. with little John Vere E. of Oxford. His sone was justice of Peace and setled himselfe at Preston his name Roger he liued in Preston in the dayes of Edw. Mary & Eliza: (thus far Tilletson). Robert Riece his sonne had his education in Geneua in the house of Theodore Beza he liued in Preston in ye dayes of Q. Eliza: k. James and K. Charles and died lamented leauing a good name behind him but sine prole. He was a man very skilfull in Heraldy and set up the Royall armes of England in a faire Table in ye church of Preston in Suff. and in the glasse windowes the coats of very many of the cheife gentry of Suff. in his time where they remaine this 25 of March 1655." Harleian MS. 6071 (Candler's), p. 343, British Museum.

H. F. W.

Samuel Appleton, named in this will, a son of Samuel Appleton of Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, England, was born in that parish in 1586, and was baptized there Aug. 13 of that year. He died in Rowley, Mass., 1670. Messrs. I. A. Jewett (1850), John Appleton (1867) and W. S. Appleton (1873 and 1874) have published books on this family. Mr. Jewett prints the will of Robert Ryece in full.—Ed.]

Agnes Darby, relict of Augustine Darby of Bisley in the County of Surrey (nuncupative), 21 May, 1650, proved 18 June, 1650. To Henry Collier of Horsell, yeoman. He to pay unto Edward Darby in New England ten pounds when he shall come and demand the same. To Richard Darby five shillings. To John Darby twelve pence. To Margaret Lee, wife of John Lee, five shillings. Youngest son Austen Darby. Son John Ellis. Joane Bowbrick, wife of Thomas Bowbrick. Henry Lee a witness.

Pembroke, 90.

[Edward Darby or Derby was of Braintree, Mass. He married Jan. 25, 1659–60, Susanna Hook. Several others of the surname settled in New England. Roger Derby, from Topsham, Devonshire, settled in Ipswich, Mass., about 1671, and among other sons had Richard, born Oct. 1679, who settled in Salem, Mass., and was the ancestor of a distinguished family.—Editor.]

Richard Houghton, citizen and Merchant Taylor of London, 30 July, 1652, proved 4 August, 1652. To my sister Alice White forty shillings

and to her son twelve pence. To my sister-in-law Anne Houghton twenty shillings and to her sons who are now in the Common Wealth of England forty shillings apiece, and to her other son who is now beyond the seas, if he be now living and come home safe and alive within one year after the date hereof, forty shillings. Furthermore unto one of my said sister in laws sons who is now married (a bequest) and to the other son here residing, &c. To my uncle Hanmer twenty shillings and to his children twelve pence apiece. To my cousin Thomas Cooke, living in Fow lane, Southwark, thirty shillings and to his children twelve pence apiece. To Daniel Cooke, where I now lodge, five pounds, whom I desire to be sole executor. George Horne, cordwainer, and Mr Whittle, merchant taylor, to be overseers. A bequest to cousin Anne Cord, widow, and her children. To fifty poor taylors ten shillings apiece; to fifty poor bodiesmakers ten shillings apiece; to fifty poor glovers ten shillings apiece; to fifty poor widows ten shillings apiece. To the two eldest daughters of my executors wife twenty shillings apiece; to his own daughter Mary forty shillings and to Mrs Cooke herself thirty shillings to buy her a ring; and to Daniel Man, to buy him a coat, ten shillings. Sundry other bequests made. Bowyer, 227.

George Moody of Moulton in the County of Suffolk, yeoman, 20 February, 1651. To wife Lydia my mansion house commonly called Fryatts &c. &c. To my cousin Mary Smith thirty pounds in the second year after my death. To my cousin Jonas Alston's wife thirty pounds four years after my decease. To my cousin Alstone's daughter, Ann Alstone ten pounds in the sixth year after my decease. To my cousin Samuel Warren, son of my sister, Margaret Warren, forty pounds in the third year after my decease. To my cousin Clement Warren, son of my sister Margaret Warren, ten pounds in the fifth year after my decease. House to sister Margaret Warren and her son George Warren after her decease. To George Warren's wife ten pounds in the fifth year after my decease. To her daughter Sara five pounds in the sixth year, &c. and five pounds among the rest of her children in the seventh year, &c. To my brother John Salmon's eldest son thirty pounds in the eighth year, &c. Ten pounds to the rest of his children in the ninth year. To Francis Hovell's children five pounds in the tenth year, &c. To Richard Hovell of Ashfield Magna, to Mr Croxen, to Mr Archer, to Mr Chatchpole, to Mr Deaken at Newmarket, to Mr Westwood of Dallam, to the poor in Newmarket, of Gaseley, of Dallum, of Barrow, of Denham and of Moulton. Mr Jonas Alston and John Salmon the younger to be executors. Certain lands to go to brother Samuel Moody in Berry (*sic*) and to his heirs forever. Mr. Eyres to preach my funeral sermon. The witnesses were Thomas Warren and Nathaniel Eyre.

Administration with the will annexed was granted 3 May, 1654, to Samuel Moody, brother of the deceased, &c. the executors having renounced the trust. Bowyer, 61.

Samuel Moody, of Mowlton, in the County of Suffolk, Esquire, 18 February, 1657, proved by his son John Moody, executor, 28 June, 1658. To eldest son George Moody, houses, lands, &c. in Mowlton. My late mansion in Bury, where my son George now dwells, the lease renewed in my son's name. A son Henry named. To son John all my lands in Ireland. To Henry lands in Gaywood near Lynn, in Norfolk (forty acres). To daughter Anne in three years after my death or at her day of marriage, and to daughter Elizabeth (with the same condition). To daughter Mar-

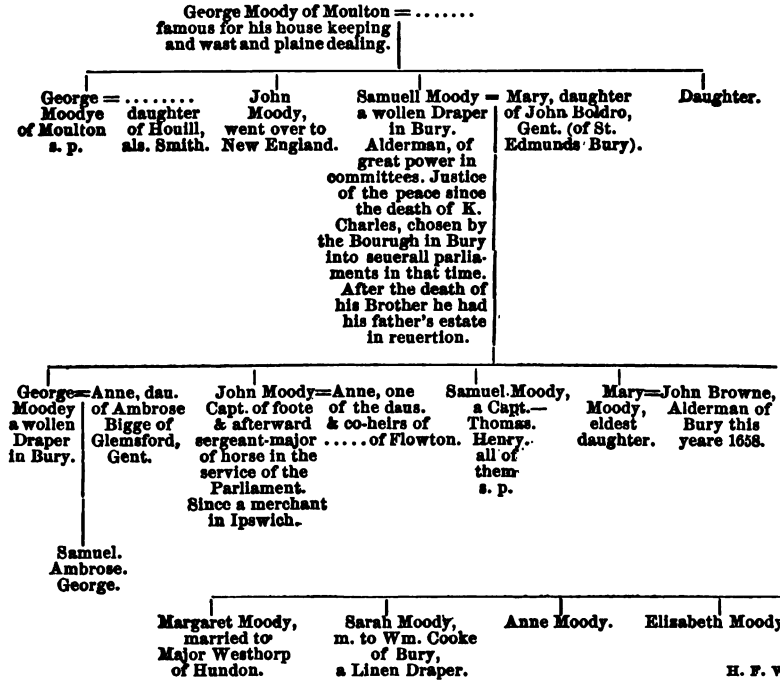
garet Westropp, daughter Sarah Cooke and grandchild Mary Browne. To the poor of James Parish in Bury. To Mr Slater, minister in Bury. To the children of my sister Greenwood one hundred pounds in full for the debt which she or her husband claims from my brother George Moodye or his executors or administrators.

The witnesses were Thomas Stanton and Edward Oxborough.

Wootton, 492.

[The following pedigree is from Harl. MS. 6071 (British Museum), p. 512 (or fol. 254).

MOODY.



H. F. W.

John Moody, according to the Apostle Eliot's records, came to New England in 1633 and settled at Roxbury. His wife was named Sarah. He removed to Hartford, Ct. His widow died in 1671 at Hadley. (See Reg. iv. 179; xxxv. 242; Winthrop's New England, ed. 1853, i. 126; Savage's Dict. iii. 225).—Editor.]

Thomas Cobbet of Moorton, parish of Thame, in the County of Oxford, 12 November, 1617, proved 11 February, 1617. My body to be buried in the church of Thame. To Thomas Cobbet, eldest son of my son John, five pounds within one year after my decease. To each of the rest of my son John's children forty shillings apiece within one year, &c. To son Raphe Cobbet forty pounds within one year & six months, &c. To Thomas, eldest son of Raphe five pounds within one year and six months, &c., and to each of the rest of son Raphe's children forty shillings (within the same period). To my son Christopher Pytts ten shillings, as a token of my love, and to my daughter Johane Pytts twenty pounds within one year, &c. To each of my god children twelve pence apiece.

Item, I give to my cousin Thomas Cobbett of Newbury forty shillings of good & lawful money of England, to be paid him within one year after my decease. My son John Cobbett to be sole Executor; and my brother John Cobbett and my son in law Christopher Pitts to be overseers and to have five shillings apiece for their pains. Meade, 10.

[Rev. Thomas Cobbet, of Lynn and Ipswich, Mass., is said by Mather to have been born in Newbury, England, in 1608. (See *Magnalia*, ed. 1853, vol. i. p. 518.) He was probably related to this family.—EDITOR.]

FRANCIS FAWCONER, of Kingscleare in the County of Southampton, Gentleman, 1 September, 1662, proved 21 May, 1663. To the poor of the parish of Kingscleare three pounds, to be distributed within six days next after my decease. To my cousin Peter Fawconer, son of Richard Fawconer deceased, all my freeland containing thirty acres, more or less, and the barn and timber and wood thereupon growing, in Kingscleare Woolands, which I purchased and bought of James Waite, and all the rents issuing out of the said lands, to the said Peter Fawconer and his heirs forever, and twenty pounds and all my wearing apparel. To his sister Elizabeth Fawconer one hundred pounds.

Item I give and bequeath to my brother Edmond Fawconor that is living in New England two hundred pounds of lawfull money of England. To John Fawkner of Kingscleare twenty pounds. To Alice Person, widow, one hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Fawconer, their sister, forty pounds. More, to the abovenamed Peter Fawconor a joyned bedstead, a bedmatt, a bedcord, a feather bed, a feather bolster, two feather pillowes, a pair of pillowbeares, a pair of sheets of the best, a pair of blankets, a coverlet and curtains and my great chest, &c. To Alice Person, widow, a brass pot, &c., and all the brewing vessell that I have standing at her brother John Fawconer's house except the brewing tub. To Nicholas Knite of Kingscleare, miller, ten shillings; to Elizabeth, his wife, forty shillings; to her five children that she had by her first husband, that is, to Richard, Francis, John, Daniel and Anthony Fawkoner, twenty-five pounds to be equally divided amongst them, five pounds apiece, at the age of twenty one years. To Elizabeth Fawconer, sister of Peter (some pewter). To my brother in law, John Carter, and to Elizabeth, his wife, each a twenty shilling piece of gold. To John Carter the younger (some furniture standing at Coldhenly House). To Agnes Fawkener, widow, twenty shillings. To Winifrit Waite, wife of James Waite of Kingscleare ten shillings in gold; and to their son James and daughter Katherine Waite ten shillings each. To Francis Friser, of Kingscleare, the elder, ten shillings. To Alice Alle ten shillings. To Christopher Dugdale of Husborne* ten shillings. To his five children that he had, by Master Webber's daughter, one hundred pounds, equally to be divided amongst them, twenty pounds apiece, at age of twenty one years. I appoint John Atfield of Kingscleare, gentleman, overseer, and give him two twenty shilling pieces of gold, and to his wife one twenty shilling piece of gold.

The residue to my sister's son, Matthew Webber, whom I make executor; and it is my will that he should agree with my Lord's officers for the Heriotts that were due to the Lord at my decease and to pay them in money or in goods, as they can agree.

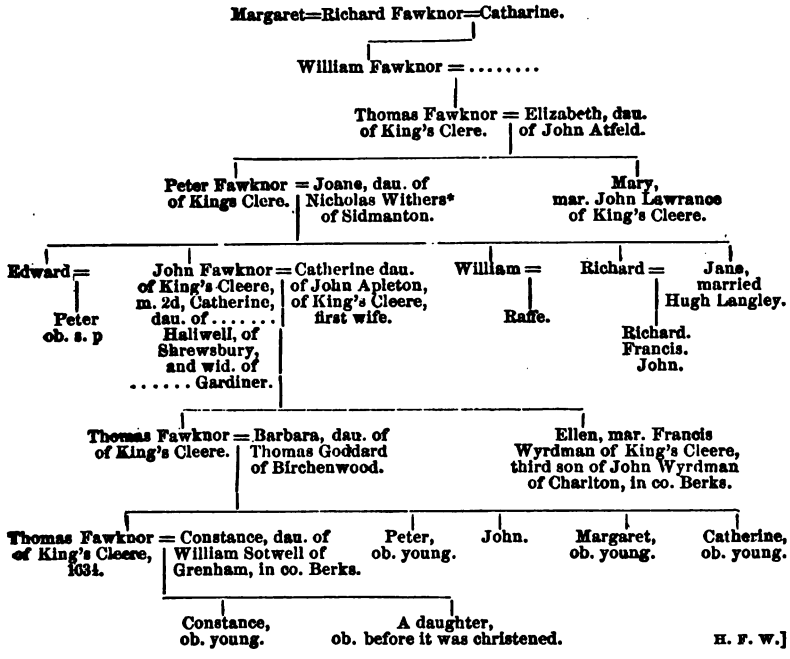
Wit: John Atfiell, Nicholas Bartholomew (his mark).

Juxon, 60.

* This is probably meant for Hurstborne.—H. F. W.

[The following pedigree of the Fawknor family of King's Clear, to which the testator of the preceding will and his brother Edmund (who settled in Andover, Massachusetts) must have belonged, is from the Visitation of Hampshire, 1634.

Arms.—Sa. three falcons ar., beaked, legged and belled or.
Crest.—A garb or, banded ar.



H. F. W.]

THOMAS FAWNE, 25 December, 1651, proved 17 August, 1652. To Robert Williams, the chirurgeon of the ship called the Peter, one watch and a cornelian ring. To my servant, William Martin, his passage to Virginia and his freedom there and one suit of clothes with black ribbons. To the poor of Skendley† parish in Lincolnshire forty shillings. To Mr Hatch, woollen draper, nine pounds; to Mr Crayford seven pounds; to Thos. Dagger one chest with whatsoever is in it. To my father one pair of silver fringed gloves and one pair of white gloves; to my mother two rings with stones in them. To Mr Murrell, Mr John Richards, Mr Corbin, Matt. Johnson (sundry bequests). To my brother Robert my rapier and belt. To John Younge and John Stone, whom I make executors .... all my debts due to me in Virginia, and likewise the disposing of all my estate now shipped in the ship called the Peter, and the return whereof is to be divided among my brothers and sisters, whereof Mrs Francis White is to have one part. To the seamen two cases of drams.

The witnesses were John Richards and James Frisby.

Bowyer, 220.

* Harleian MS. 1139 (fol. 22), in British Museum, gives the surname Whitacres, instead of Withers, as above.

† This is so written. Probably Skendleby is meant.—H. F. W.

ROBERT NICKOLSON, of London, Merchant, and son of Francis Nickolson, Esq. 10 November, 1651. Ten pounds sterling towards the relief of the English captives in Turkey. Forty shillings to Mr Pickett, sometime minister of Chappell alias Pontibridge, Essex, and twenty shillings to the poor of the said parish. To Capt. Sam: Matthewes of Virginia, Esq. one pair of Buckskin gloves, cost five shillings, and to Mrs Matthewes his wife two pairs of kid skin gloves. To Sam: Matthewes, the son of said Capt., one pair of Buckskin gloves and to his brother one pair of corderont (*sic*) gloves. To Mrs. Mary Bernard of Warwick River six pairs of kid gloves and to her daughters three pairs of gloves apiece. Item fourteen shillings more of gloves or other ware which Stephen Wooderife oweth me. I give unto John Younge, M^r^ of the ship Peter of London twenty shillings sterling to buy his wife a ring and to himself a buckskin pair of gloves of five shillings. To Mr John Richards two pairs of cordevant gloves and Mr Lockers Sermons. To Mr Thomas Fawne two pairs of cordevant gloves and Leo Afer, a History book. To John Stone twenty shillings, two pairs of Cordevant gloves, all the rest of the syrups and all the books in the cabin. Gloves to Mr Driver, Mr Freizby and Matthew Johnson. To John Corbin my coasting coat, my stuff coat and one turkey waistcoat and two pairs of cordevant gloves. To the seamen one case of Drams. To the steward, boatman, carpenter and gunner all my clothes and bedding, whereof the steward is to have one half. To the poors box five shillings. To Robert and Peter, each of them, one pair of gloves. To Mrs Veheath Land Vernald one diamond ring, one gold ring, the motto *Idem qui pridem*, which said Mrs Veheath Land is daughter to Mrs Mary Vernald of Warwick River, widow. To Mr Murrell and the Doctor, to each of them one pair of gloves.

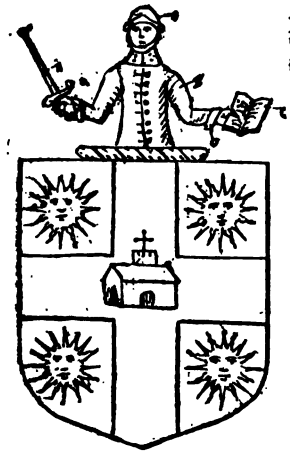
All the which gifts are to be given and satisfied unto every and several said party or parties by the said John Younge and John Corbin at or near the Barbadoes or at or near Virginia upon demand, if the said John Younge and John Corbin shall think fit. And the said John Younge and John Corbin are to lay out four or five pounds upon my burial at the Barbadoes or at Virginia, &c. All my goods or all goods consigned to me, Robert Nickolson, now shipped in the ship called the Peter, to be sold for the best advantage and the returns to be paid to my father Mr Francis Nickolson, Esq. in Ipswich.

All the rest of my estate to be distributed equally between my brothers and sisters. Eldest brother Francis Nicholson mentioned.

The witnesses were John Richards, Thomas Fawne and John Stone.

The executors named in the will renounced the executorship and letters of administration issued 26 August, 1652, to Francis Nicholson the father, the testator being referred to as late in the parts beyond the seas deceased.

Bowyer, 228.



Nicholson, Virginia Merch.
(Ms. Hare. 1085. fo. 57)

[I am indebted to Mr. Eedes for the sketch of the Nicholson coat of arms, of which an engraving will be found in the margin. It will be noticed that no colors are indicated on the shield.—H. F. W.

Robert Nicholson was granted 500 acres of land in Charles City County, Virginia, Jan. 3, 1655, Book No. 4, p. 11, *Va. Land Reg. Office.*

The Samuel Matthews mentioned in the will, is presumably "an ancient planter" who was a member of the Council of the Colony of Virginia as early as 1629. In March, 1630, he built the fort at Point Comfort, James river. He served continuously in the Colonial Council or House of Burgesses, and latterly as County-Lieutenant of Warwick County, deriving thence his title of Lieutenant-Colonel. In 1656 he was sent as one of the agents of the Colony to England, and on March 13, 1658, was elected by the assembly Governor of the Colony to succeed Edward Digges. He was an honest, energetic and faithful servant of the Colony, and his death, which occurred in January, 1660, was universally lamented.

The following grants to the name Matthews are on record in the Virginia Land Registry:

Thomas Matthews "chirurgeon" 1100 acres in Henrico County, May 11, 1639, Book No. 1, p. 646.

Thomas Matthews "chirurgeon" 470 acres in Henrico County, Oct. 10, 1641, Book No. 1, p. 777.

"Captain Samuel Matthews Esq." 3000 acres upon Warwick river, Aug. 20, 1642, Book No. 1, p. 814.

"Captain Samuel Matthews Esq." 200 acres upon Warwick river, Aug. 20, 1642, Book No. 1, p. 815.

"Captain Samuel Matthews Esq." 4000 acres on the North-side of Rappahannock river, Jan'y 6th, 1639, Book No. 1, p. 882.

In regard to the name Barnard, mentioned in the will, it may be said that to Mrs. Anna Barnard was granted 1000 acres in Northumberland County, Apl. 3, 1652, and among the "transports" or "head-rights" was "Mr. Richard Bernard," Book No. 2, p. 306. *Va. Land Reg. Office.* R. A. Brock, of Richmond, Va.]

Thomas Stegge, now bound forth in a voyage to Vergenia, 6 October, 1651, proved 14 July, 1652, by Elizabeth Stegg, relict and sole executrix. To sister Alice ten pounds per annum during her natural life, to be paid her every half year. To my brother Christophers two daughters twenty pounds apiece, to be paid them within two years after my decease. To my wife's sister Emelion Reade one full sixteenth part of the good ship now called the Seven Sisters, with the profits, &c. I give to my son Thomas Stegg in Virginia all my whole estate in Virginia, as also one quarter part of the Seven Sisters, now bound to Virginia, and all goods and apparel I have in that ship or any other servants and ought else belonging to me; as also one quarter part of the ship Increase and all that shall accrew unto her for her voyage now at sea; and for more I leave it to the consideration of his mother. To my daughter Grace Byrd and her children the houses I bought of Mr Neale in Bedlam, as also, after the decease of my wife or at the next marriage of my wife, I give her and her children my houses in the cloisters at St. Katherines that I bought of Mr. Tokely; also, in like kind and case, I give her and her children my annuity at Elinge, if it so long continue, until the death of my said wife or her second marriage. To Elizabeth Byrd, my daughter's eldest daughter, one hundred pounds if she live until the age of fourteen years. To wife Elizabeth Stegg, during her natural life or widowhood, my whole estate, after debts

and legacies are paid, excepting what is directly given away before to my son and houses at Bedlam to my daughter. But in case my said wife should marry again I give her out of my estate eight hundred pounds; and the rest to be equally divided between my two children. Wife Elizabeth to be executrix and loving friend M^{r} .... Loton, Mr. Roger Draiton and Mr Robert Earle to be overseers, and ten pounds apiece to buy them each a cloak. Bowyer, 202.

[Thomas Stegge, "merchant," was granted 1000 acres of land between "Old man's and Queen's Creeke," January 6th, 1639, Book No. 1, p. 694.—*Virginia Land Records*.—R. A. Brock, Richmond, Va.]

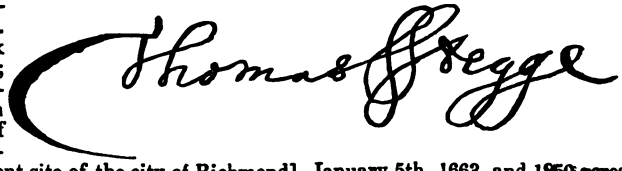
Thomas Stegge of the county of Henrico in Virginia Esq. 31 March, 1669–70, proved 15 May, 1671. To beloved wife Sarah Stegge, for ornaments for her person and as a token of my loving remembrance of her affectionate and tender care for me in sickness and in health (sundry personals) and more one Indian girl named ..... And if she resolve to go for England my will is that she have free power to accommodate herself with bedding, provisions and other necessaries for her voyage without the contradiction of any person whatsoever. And further she is hereby given free power to bestow upon her friends at her departure the value of twenty pounds sterling. I desire Mr Thomas Grindon of London to pay unto my said wife or her order as soon as conveniently he may after her advice received all such sums of money as are due, belonging or appertaining to me in his hands or custody. To my dearest mother Elizabeth Grindon, wife of Mr Thomas Grindon, citizen of London, twenty pounds sterling yearly &c. during her natural life. To my loving sister Mrs Grace Byrd wife of Mr John Byrd,[1] citizen and goldsmith of London, two hundred & forty pounds due to me in the hands of her said husband, as by his account sent me last year doth appear, and to my said sister one diamond ring given me by my mother when I was last in London, which I promised to give my sister if I died before her. To every child of my said sister and brother Bird of London now living one hundred pounds sterling to each of the sons at the age of twenty one years respectively and to the daughters at the age of twenty one or day of marriage. I give and bequeath all the right, title and interest I at present have or hereafter shall have to part of a house bought by the Honorable Thomas Ludwell Esq.[2] and myself of Henry Randolph and now in the possession of us together with all my interest in the furniture in the house and all lands &c. thereto belonging, to him the said Thomas Ludwell and his heirs forever, requesting him to pay out of the same to the Right Honble Sir William Berkley K^{nt}, Governor, fifty pounds sterling within six months after my decease, as a token of that unfeigned respect I am and ever shall be obliged to pay his Honor for his many graces and favors.

All other lands, messuages, tenements &c. in Virginia or England to William Bird,[3] eldest son of the aforementioned John and Grace Bird in London, to him and his heirs forever. But because my cousin is yet young and not so well experienced in the transactions of the world I desire my loving wife, for a year or two that she continues in the country, to continue the managing of the estate &c., charging my cousin not to be led away by the evil instructions he shall receive from others but to be governed by the prudent and provident advice of his aunt; further desiring and charging my cousin, in all matters of moment and bargains of consequence, to make his address to the Honble the Secretary[4] for his assistance, whom I earnestly

entreat, for the dear friendship we have so long mutually enjoyed, that he will please to continue his kindness to my Remains and accept the trouble of being overseer to this my last Will and Testament.

The witnesses were Henry Randolph,[5] Edward Hill[6] and John Knowles. The above will was proved by the oath of Sara Stegge, relict and executrix. Duke, 69.

["Captain Thomas Stegge, Gentleman," received the following grants of land: 800 acres in Henrico county Dec. 29th, 1662, Book No. 4, page 583; 1280 acs. in Henrico county, on the north side of James river [including the present site of the city of Richmond], January 5th, 1663, and 1950 acres in the same county, December 29th, 1663, Book No. 5, pp. 200 and 528. *Va. Land Rec.* It is recorded in the family Bible of the Byrds of "Westover," that "he was an Officer in King Charles's Army." He was for several years a member of the county court of Charles City, and was a man of prominence and influence.



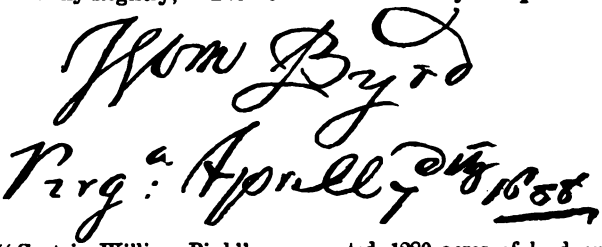
[1] Of the family of Byrd, Brexton, Cheshire.

[2] The ancestor of the prominent Virginia family of Ludwell [REGISTER, xxxiii. 220]. He was appointed a member of the Colonial Council in 1674. He appears to have been previously Clerk of the House of Burgesses. The following grants of land are of Record: Thomas Ludwell, 961 acres in Henrico county, June 16th, 1663, Book No. 4, p. 599. Thomas Ludwell and Thomas Stegge [they were probably merchants and partners in business], one-half acre in "James Cittie," January 1st, 1667, Book No. 6, p. 223. Thomas Ludwell, 1432 acres in Westmoreland County, October 15th, 1670, Book No. 6, p. 327. His son Philip Ludwell, who was successively governor of North Carolina and secretary of the colony of Virginia, who married Lady Frances (she was thrice married, her first husband being Samuel Stephens; no issue by the first or second marriage), the widow of Sir William Berkeley, and was the ancestor, maternally, of the distinguished patriots of the Revolution, Richard Henry, Francis Lightfoot, Thomas Ludwell, William and Arthur Lee, was a beneficiary in the following grants of land:

Philip Ludwell, 200 acres in Rappahannock county, April 17, 1667, Book No. 6, p. 121; "Colloncl" Philip Ludwell, 400 acres in New Kent county, October 22d, 1673, Book No. 6, p. 474. Philip Ludwell, Robert Handfort and Richard Whitehead, 20,000 acres in New Kent county, Oct. 24th, 1673, Book No. 6, p. 467.

There appears to have been a John Ludwell, "planterin," Charles City county in 1662.

[3] According to the family Registry, "The Honorable William Byrd Esquire the first of the name who settled in this Colony was born in 1652 and died in 1704 at 'Westover,' Virg. He came from Brexton in Cheshire to inherit the effects of his uncle Captain Stagg." October 27th, 1673, "Captain William Bird" was granted 1280 acres of land on the north side of James river, "formerly granted Collo. Thomas Stegg, by patent dated January 5th, 1663." *Va. Land Records.* He subsequently received other extensive grants, was a member of the Council, and for a number of years Receiver General of the Colony. He married Mary, daughter of Colonel Warham Horsmonden of "Purley in Essex, England," a member of the Virginia Council.



William Byrd, son of the preceding, was born at "Westover" March 10, 1674; died there August 26th, 1744. He was educated in England; "called to the bar in the Middle Temple, studied for some time in the Low Countries, visited the Court

of France and was chosen Fellow of the Royal Society." He succeeded his father as Receiver General of the Colony, "was thrice appointed public agent to the court and ministry of England, and, being thirty-seven years a member, at last became President of the Council." His genius is embalmed in our national literature as the author of the *Westover Manuscripts*, which contain, with other papers, the "History of the Dividing Line between Virginia and North Carolina as run in 1728-29," Colonel Byrd being one of the Commissioners on the part of Virginia. He was the founder of Richmond, Va., which was laid off by Major William Mayo in April, 1737. He married twice. First, Lucy, daughter of Colonel Daniel Parke, Governor of the Leeward Islands; secondly, May 9th, 1724, "Mrs. Maria Taylor, eldest daughter and co-heiress of Thomas Taylor of Kensington, England," born November 16th, 1698, died August 25th, 1771.

William, the eldest son by the second marriage, born September 6th, 1728, died January 1st, 1777, was a member of the Virginia Council; and in 1756 served as Colonel of the 2nd Virginia regiment in the French and Indian war. He was married twice—first, April 10, 1748, to Elizabeth (born October 13th, 1731; died July 14th, 1760), daughter of John Carter of "Shirley," James river; secondly, January 29th, 1761, to Mary, daughter of Charles and Ann (daughter of Joseph Shippen) Willing of Philadelphia, Pa., who survived him. Charles Willing was son of Thomas and Ann Willing of Bristol, Eng.

[4] Major Robert Beverley, the father of the historian of Virginia.

[5] Henry Randolph, long the clerk of Henrico county. Joseph W. Randolph, the veteran bookseller of Richmond, is a descendant.

[6] Colonel Edward Hill, Senior, a member of the Council.—R. A. Brock.]

Rebecca Saintbury of St. Olave Southwark, in County of Surrey, widow, 30 November, 1677, proved 2 January, 1678. To grandson John Leeson my houses in Shoreditch for term of my lease. To Sarah Leechfield twenty shillings, to Susanna Leechfield twenty shillings, to Anne Leechfield, their mother, twenty shillings to buy her a ring. To niece Rebecca Tapley forty shillings. The remainder of my ready money, legacies & funeral expenses being thereout first paid, born and discharged, I give to my grandsons Thomas & James Spicer, equally. All the residue of my estate (excepting twenty pounds which I give unto my niece Elizabeth Griffin[7] now inhabiting in Virginia, and excepting my iron and brass goods which I give to my grandson John Leeson and granddaughter Anne Spicer, to be divided betwixt them &c., and excepting two silver spoons which I give to the children of my grandson John Tomlinson) I give unto Anne, Elizabeth, Sarah and Mary Spicer, daughters of John Spicer, gentleman, to be divided amongst them, share and share alike. John Spicer, gentleman, to be the sole executor.

The witnesses were Mary Bowder, Ruth Halsey (by mark) and George Miniett. King, 11.

[7] The following early grants of land to the name of Griffin are of record:

Thomas Griffin, 1064 acres in Lancaster county, July 4th, 1653, Book No. 3, p. 79. Samuel Griffin, 1155 and 1046 acres in Rappahannock county, April 16 and Jan. 1, 1660, Book No. 4, pp. 472 and 473.

William Griffin, 400 acres in Northampton county, December 9, 1662, Book No. 4, p. 570.

Humphrey Griffin, 200 acres "in the south branch of Nancimond river on Matthews Creek," March 11th, 1664, Book No. 5, p. 67.

Richard Griffin, 57 acres in Westmoreland county, September 30th, 1664, Book No. 5, p. 129. Judge Cyrus Griffin, last president of the Continental Congress, was the son of Leroy Griffin and his wife Mary Ann, daughter of John Bertrand and his wife Charlotte Jolly, Huguenot refugees—all of Rappahannock county. The family tradition is that the paternal ancestor of Judge Cyrus Griffin was from Wales. From the christian names of the first two grantees cited above, Thomas and Samuel, which were borne by two brothers of Judge Griffin, and have been perpetuated in succeeding generations, I am inclined to think that they were brothers, and that one or the other of them was the ancestor of Judge Griffin.—R. A. B.]

BATT of Virginia.

[From Pedigrees of Yorkshire Families, West Riding, collected about 1666–67, with additions made 1702.]

Batt of Okewell, near Birstall in the Wapentake of Agbrigg and Morley, bears *Arg. a chev. betw.* 3 *reremice displayed sable.*

Henry Batt of Okewell in Birstall, lived in the reign of K. Henry VIII., Edw VI., and until second year of Q. Mary; was witness to the last Will and Testament of Sir Henry Savile of Thornhill, K^nt^ of the Hon. Order of the Bath, and had forty shillings yearly annuity for life given him out of his lands, by the said will, and the keeping of his courts. He purchased the manors of Birstall, Heckmondwyke and Heaton, in Bradford dale, with other lands. He married ...., dau. of .... and had issue—Henry, ——, John.

Henry Batt (son & heir of Henry) married ...., dau. & co.-h. of Mr Richard Wilkinson of Bradford, and had issue—Henry (s. p.), Robert, Richard who lived at Spenn in Gomershall, ... married to Mr Geo. Parry, ... married to Mr Thos Crowle, and Margaret married to Mr Anthony Hopkinson of Birstall.

Robert Batt (son & heir of Henry) was fellow and vice master of University College, Oxford, married Mary, daughter of Mr. John Parry, of the Golden Valley in Herefordshire and had issue—John, William and Henry^s^ (both lived in Virginia), Robert, Mary married 1st to Mr Reresby Eyre, afterward to Mr Henry Hirst, Elizabeth married to Richard Marshe D^r^ of Divinity, Dean of York, Rebecca unmarried, Catherine married to Mr Philip Mallory. The said Mary survived her husband and was afterwards married to Mr Richard Rawlinson of Rotheram.

John Batt Esq. (son and heir of Robert) was captain of a foot company in the Reg^t^ of Agbrigg and Morley, & Justice of Peace in the West Riding; married Martha, daughter of Mr Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester, and had issue—John, drowned in the Irish Seas coming from Virginia with his father, William, Thomas and Henry in Virginia 1667, and Martha.

William Batt Esq. (son & heir of John) is captain of a foot company in the same Reg^t^, Justice of the Peace 1667; married Elizabeth daughter of Mr William Horton & hath issue—William, Gladdhill, John, Thomas died young, Elizabeth, Martha and Judith.

John Batt Esq. (third son and h. of William) is now living 1702; married .... daughter of .... Metcalfe.

Harl. MS. 4630, page 26.

[A partial genealogy of Batte of Virginia was published in the Richmond *Standard*, June 4th, 1881, a copy of which is in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

The following grants of land are of record to the name:

John Batte and John Davis, 750 acres in Charles river county (now York), April 2nd, 1667, Book No. 1, p. 638.

William Batt, 220 acres on Mobjack bay, September 5th, 1643, Book No. 1, page 901; 182 acres on "Chipoke Creek, called by the natives in the Indian, Paco lacke, in James Cittie county," April 11th, 1649, Book No. 2, p. 161.

Thomas and Henry Batte, 5878 acres "on the south side of James river in Appamattock in Charles Cittie county," August 29th, 1668, Book No. 6, p. 126.

William Batt, 700 acres in Charles City county, April 22d, 1670, Book No. 6, p. 285.

Henry Batte and John Sturdivant, 3528 acres in Charles City, October 28th, 1673, Book No. 6, p. 480.

Thomas Batt and John Bevill, 400 acres in Henrico county, October 25th, 1690, Book No. 8, p. 122.

Henry Batt, 700 acres in Charles City county, and 200 acres in Bristol parish, do., Book No. 8, p. 44.

William Batte, 250 acres in Prince George county, March 22d, 1715, Book No. 10, p. 280.—*Va. Land Records.*

[Henry gave his estate in England and Virginia to his brother William. The descendants of the last in Virginia include the names of Cox, Poythress, Eppes, Colley, Gilliam, Russell, Maddox, Hinton, Ritchie, Poindexter, French and Friend.—R. A. B.]

HENRY BENSKIN, lately arrived in England from the Plantation of Virginia, 26 September 1692, proved 19 October 1692. Touching the estate which I have in England (having already settled that which I have in Virginia before I left that place) I give & bequeath to my mother Benskin, Mr Alexander Roberts of Shadwell, shipwright and Mr Thomas Whitfield twenty shillings for rings. All the rest to my two daughters, Mary Harman, wife of William Harman of New Kent County, on York River, Virginia, and Frances Marston, wife of William Marston, living upon Shippor-hominy River, in James City County, Virginia, equally between them. The said Mr Alexander Roberts and Mr Thomas Whitfield to be executors, &c.

Wit: Benj. Jones, Thomazine Harris, Robert Sandford, ser^vt^ to Mr Whitfield, Scr. Fane, 181.

[I fail to find of record any grants of land in Virginia to the testator Henry Bunskin, or to any of his surname. The following grants may however be of interest in connection with the names of two of the legatees named:

Henry Harman and John Bishop, 168 acres, 3 perches and 23 poles in Charles City county, Sept. 20, 1683, Book No. 7, p. 305.

Robert Harmon, 1200 acres in New Kent county, April 20, 1687, Book No. 7, p. 552.

Thomas Marston, 1300 acres on the north-east side of Chickahominy river, in James City county, Sept. 20, 1691, Book No. 8, p. 211.

Eliza Marston, 349 acres in St. John's parish, New Kent county, April 21st, 1696, Book No. 8, p. 249.—*Va. Land Records.*

The name Marston is quite a common one at the present day in eastern Virginia, while that of Harman is prominently represented in the Valley District.—R. A. B.]

GEORGE WHITTACRE, passenger aboard the good ship called the William, of London, bound from Virginia to London, 13 May 1654, proved 26 June 1654. Seven hogsheads of tobacco to my brother Edward Duckworth, living in the backside of St Clements Deanes hard by the new Inn, London, if the said Edward or his wife be then living. If not to be found, then to William Scott, who is made executor. Some sugar aboard Mr. Webber's ship.

Wit: Solomon Williams, Owen James. Alchin, 252.

[The Rev. Alexander Whittaker, "the apostle," who accompanied Sir Thomas Dale to Virginia in 1611; married and baptized Pocahontas in 1614, and was drowned in James river in 1616, may be mentioned in this connection. The following grants of land to the name in its various renderings are of record:

Edward Whittaker, 100 acres "adjoining the pallisadoes of middle plantacon," February 8, 1638, Book No. 1, p. 365.

Captain William Whitacre, 90 acres in James Cittie county, June 5th, 1656, Book No. 3, p. 381.

William Whitacer, 90 acres in James Cittie county, March 18th, 1662, Book No. 5, p. 157.

Richard Whittaker, 135 acres in "James Cittie" county, October 22d, 1666, Book No. 5, p. 153; 158 acres in Middlesex county, February 17th, 1667, Book No. 6, p. 275.

William Whitacar, 400 acres in James City county, April 20th, 1680, Book No. 7, p. 25.

Richard Whicker, 300 acres on Knoll's Island, Currituck, Lower Norfolk county, April 20th, 1682, Book No. 7, p. 141.—*Va. Land Records.*

The descendants of one Richard Whitaker, a settler in Warwick county, Virginia, in the 17th century, are now quite numerous in and around Enfield, N. C.—R. A. B.]

JOSEPH WALKER of St. Margarets in the City of Westminster, gentleman, 13 February 1666, proved 27 February 1666. To my kinsman John Walker, now living or being in Virginia in the parts beyond the seas, ten shillings, provided he release & discharge my executors of & from all other claims &c. To my kinsman Andrew Walker, citizen & draper of London, ten shillings (with the same proviso) and to my kinsman Samuel Walker, seaman (under the same condition) ten shillings. All other property to my kinswoman Mary Snow, now the wife of Nicholas Snow, citizen and armorer of London, whom I nominate executrix. Carr, 33.

[Peter Walker was granted 150 acres in Northampton county, September 20th, 1645, Book No. 2, p. 44.

John Walker (probably him of the text), 1000 acres, and 150 acres "on Ware river, Mobjack Bay," January 29th, 1651, Book No. 2, pp. 356 and 357. There are numerous subsequent grants to "Lieut. Collo." John, Henry, Richard and William Walker.—*Va. Land Records.* John Walker was a member of the Virginia Council, 1658–1660.—R. A. B.]

Charta Donationis Georgii Chauncey.

GEORGE CHAUNCEY Senr of Barking in the county of Essex Esq. 28 November 1621, proved 25 August 1624. I grant, bargain & sell unto George Chauncey, my son, all my goods &c. on condition &c. He to pay, after my decease, to Edward Chauncey my son two hundred pounds, to be paid out of that one thousand pounds which Alexander Williams of Gilston in the county of Hartfordshire doth now owe unto me, to Charles Chauncey my son one hundred marks and Judith Chauncey my daughter three hundred pounds. To Frances Porter my daughter nine & twenty pounds yearly, to her hands and not to any other, for her sole use &c., and not to the hands of Ambrose Porter or to any other for his use. This annuity to be paid immediately after my decease, at Cranbrooke House in Barkinge in the said County of Essex, or at some other place that the said George, my son, and Frances Porter shall appoint the same to be paid. To William Chauncey my nephew five pounds within one year after my decease. To Alice Clarke twenty pounds yearly during such years as are to come in an annuity granted by me to one John Clarke deceased late husband to the said Alice.

If I the said George shall tender at any time during my life the sum of twenty shillings at my now dwelling house in Barking to the use of George Chauncey my son, that then and at all times after this present deed of gift to be frustrate and of none effect.

The witnesses were William Chauncy, Matthew Chauncey & Nathaniel Rowdon (by mark). There issued commission to George Chauncey, natural & lawful son of George Chauncey late of Barking in the County of Essex deceased. Byrde, 62.

JUDITH CHAUNCY of Yardley, in the County of Hertford, spinster, 2 December, 1657, proved 1 March, 1657, by Henry Chauncy and Mountague Lane.

"To my deare and lovinge brother Mr Charles Chauncy minister of gods word and nowe liveinge in newe England Twentie pounds of currant English money which I desire to haue paid and conveyed unto him as soone as

it may be safely done after my decease. And I doe likewise will and bequeath unto my loveinge Cousens Isaac Chauncy and Ichabod Chauncy, twoe of the sons of my said loveinge brother ffive poundes apeece. And I doe giue and bequeath unto the rest of my said brothers children which are nowe in newe England with him (and are sixe in number as I am informed) fforty shillings apeece to be paid to them as soone after my decease as it may conveniently and safely be done."

Bequests are made to loving cousin Mr Mountague Lane, cousine Mr Henry Chauncye the elder of Yardley and Mrs Anne Chauncy his wife, cousin George Chauncy the third son of the aforesaid Henry and godson of the testatrix, said godson's mother, his brother Peter Chauncy and his sisters Anne, Elizabeth and Mary Chauncy, cousins Henry, John and Peter Chauncy, three of the sons of cousin Henry Chauncy, cousin Alexander Chauncy the elder now living in the County of Kent, nephew Mr John Humberston and his daughter Judith Humberston, Mr. John Sykes, clerk, and his son John Sikes, godson of testatrix, John Starr, son of Edmond Starr, late of London, dyer, and to Thomas Burges whom she had put an apprentice to a tailor. The residue she left to her cousins George Chauncy, Henry Chauncy the elder of Yardley and Mountague Lane.

The witnesses were John Sykes, Hannah North (by mark) and Grace Couch. Wootton, 109.

ICHABOD CHAUNCEY of the City of Bristoll, Doctor in Physick, 19 March 1688, with codicil made 26 September 1690, proved 17 February 1691. My body to be laid near my children in St. Philip's church yard in the said city. To Nathaniel Wade Esq. Daniel Gwillim, merchant, and William Burgesse, grocer, property in trust. Wife Mary, sons Staunton, Charles & Nathaniel. To brother Nathaniel Chauncy's children. To brother Isaac and to cousin Oziell Chauncy, my cousins Charles, Elizabeth and Isaac Chauncy. Fane, 138.

Sñia pro Valore Test^i^ et Codicilli Ichabod Chauncey nuper civitatis Bristoll, in medicinis Doctor defuncti, Quod coram nobis in judicio inter Mariam Chauncey viduam relictam et executricem in Testamento sive ultima voluntate dicti defuncti nominatam, partem hum̄oi negotium promoventem ex una et Stanton Chauncey minorem filium naturalem et legitimum dicti defuncti per Josephum Wetham ejus curatorem agentem partem contra quam dictum negotium promovetur etc.

Die Jovis decimo die mensis Decembris Anno Dñi millimo sexcem̄o nonag̃mo primo. Vere, 233.

ISAAC CHAUNCY, having by the tender mercy of the most High been preserved in life unto an old age, 26 February 1712, proved 15 March 1711. To son & daughter Nisbet each five pounds. The House I live in, in Little Moorfields &c. Wife Jane Chauncy. To daughter Elizabeth Nisbet my gold non striking watch. To my daughter in law, the relict of my late son Uzziel Chauncy, five pounds. To my grand daughters by her two pounds apiece. To the widow & relict of my late son Charles Chauncy the sum of money due me from the African Company. Reference to the children of said son as infants. Brother Wally, Son Isaac. Wife Jane executrix. Son Nisbet & friend Richard Tailor to aid her. Barnes, 46.

[We have here abstracts of the wills of George Chauncy, the father, Judith, a sister, and Ichabod and Isaac, sons of the Rev. Charles Chauncy, president of Harvard College. Isaac and Ichabod Chauncy both graduated at Harvard College in 1651, and sketches of their lives, with lists of their publications, are to be found in Sibley's Harvard Graduates, i. 302-9. For a genealogy of the family, see REGISTER, x. 106-120, 251-62, 323-36; xi. 148-53. Tabular pedigrees will be found at x. 257 and xi. 148.—EDITOR.

Henry Chauncy, the half brother of Judith and of Charles the president of Harvard College, had a son Henry, who with his wife and children are all mentioned in the will of Judith. His wife was Anna, daughter of Peter Parke of Tottenham, co. Middlesex; their children were Henry, John, George, Peter, Anne, Elizabeth and Mary. Henry, the eldest of the sons, was the author of the History of Hertfordshire; he was admitted to Caius College, Cambridge, Eng., 1647; to the Middle Temple, 1649; Degree of the Bar, 1656; Justice of the Peace, 1661; called to the bench of the Temple, 1675, and the same year made Steward of the Borough Court in Hertford; Charter Recorder, 1680; Reader of the Middle Temple, 1681; the same year he was Knighted; in 1685, Treasurer of the Middle Temple; 1688, called by Writ to the State and Degree of a Serjeant at Law.

The details of the Chauncy family history have been gathered by a descendant, William Chauncy Fowler, and published as the "Chauncy Memorials." On p. 312 is given an account of the marriages and children of George; on p. 313, extracts from the will of Judith; on pp. 46, 337, pedigree of Isaac's descendants and his will in full; his grandson, Rev. Charles Chauncy, was the minister of the 1st Church of this city, and his name is perpetuated here by Chauncy Street, where the church was then located; on p. 78 is a pedigree of the descendants of Isaac. President Chauncy, like other early presidents of Harvard College, sacrificed his own and his family's pecuniary prospects by his devotion to the college interests; he had an estate of £60 income given him by a Mr. Lane—probably a relative, of Bristol, England. President Quincy wrote of the early presidents, that "they experienced the fate of literary men of that day,—thankless labor, unrequited service, arrearages unpaid, posthumous applause, a doggerel dirge and a Latin epitaph."

The Chauncy family of England is referred to in the Histories of Hertfordshire by Sir Henry Chauncy, vol. ii. 400; Clutterbuck, pp. 60, 189; Harl. Soc. Pub. viii. 353; Norfolk Arch. So. i. 113; Histories of Northamptonshire, by Bridges, i. 119; Baker, i. 494.—See p. 312 of Chauncy Memorials.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

FRANCES HANHAM (or Hannam) of Boston in the County of Lincoln, widow, 4 April 7th of Charles (1631) proved by William Hastinges, brother & executor 13 June 1631. To be buried in the parish church of Boston. To the poor of Boston thirty shillings. To Mr. John Cotton and Mr Anthony Tuckney, the ministers, at Boston, to each of them as a token of my hearty affection and true respect unto them, to either of them the sum of twenty shillings, to be paid them presently after my decease. To my brother Mr Ambrose Hayes twenty shillings, within three months &c., to make him a ring. To my brother Thornell ten shillings and to his wife twenty shillings, within three months &c. To my brother Mr William Hastinges of Asterby ten shillings to buy him a ring. To the wife of Mr Thomas Askham & to the wife of Mr Richard Westland ten shillings each within three months &c. To my daughter Pollixena all my rings & jewells & my taffety petticoat. To John Howseman my man servant my sorrel mare &c. To my sister the wife of the said Mr William Hastinges all my wearing apparell not before given. To the widow Yates six shillings eight pence presently.

Item I give to Jonas Horrax, nephew to Mrs Cotton, ten shillings to be presently paid after my decease. Item I give to Mr Thomas Leveritt & to his wife to be paid them within three months next after my decease either of them ten shillings. To Philip Hannam my son, in full of all legacies & bequests given him by the last will of his late deceased father, the sum of two hundred & fifty pounds (at full age of one and twenty). To

Rudyard Hannam my son &c. two hundred pounds & to daughter Pollixena two hundred pounds (at one & twenty). If all my said children depart this life before said ages of one & twenty then to Anne, Frances Pollixena and Pascha Hastinges daughters of my said brother William. Mr Thomas Askham of Boston to be guardian of Pollixena Mr Richard Westland of Boston guardian of Philip and brother William Hastinges guardian of Rudyard. St. John, 73.

[The first wife of the Rev. John Cotton, according to Mather (Magnalia, ed. 1853, i. 58), "was Elizabeth Horrocks, sister of Mr. James Horrocks, a famous minister of Lincolnshire." Perhaps Jonas was his son. It is stated in Palmer's Nonconformists' Memorial (ed. 1778, i. 510), that Christopher Horrocks of Bolton in the Moors, and his family, came to New England with Mr. Cotton. Has any one met with other evidence of their residence here? They left their son Thomas at Cambridge University. After taking his degrees he became a clergyman, and after the restoration was ejected from the living of Malden, in Essex.—EDITOR.]

MARY USHER, late of the parish of St. Anne, Westminster, in the County of Middlesex, widow, deceased. Administration on the goods, chattells and credits pertaining to her estate was granted, 3 April 1739, to Patient Usher, the Wife and lawful Attorney of James Usher, the natural and lawful son and only issue of the said deceased, for the use and benefit and during the absence of the said James Usher, now at Philadelphia in America. Admon. Act Book, 1740.

PATIENT USHER, late of Philadelphia in Pennsylvania, in North America, widow, deceased. Administration on her estate was granted 29 April 1749, to Elias Bland, the lawful Attorney of Margaret Kearsley, formerly Brand, wife of John Kearsley, the niece and next of kin of the said deceased, for the use and benefit of the said Margaret Kearsley, formerly Brand, now residing at Pennsylvania aforesaid, having first made a sincere and solemn affirmation or declaration, according to Act of Parliament &c. Admon. Act Book, 1750.

THOMAS SCOTTOW of Boston in New England, chirurgeon, now bound forth on a voyage to sea in the ship Gerrard of London, Captain William Dennis commander, 14 November 1698, proved 4 September 1699. To my loving sister Elizabeth Savage of New England aforesaid all my real & personal estate in New England of what kind soever. To my loving friend Margaret Softley of the parish of St Paul, Shadwell, in the county of Middlesex, widow, all & singular such moneys, salaries and wages whatsoever as is and shall become due to me for my service in the said ship and all other my goods and chattels and estate whatsoever in said ship to her own use in satisfaction of what I shall owe and be indebted unto her at my death; and I appoint her executrix.

The witnesses were James Richmond, Richard Baddeley & Theo: Pomeroy. Pett, 150.

[Thomas Scottow was a son of Joshua Scottow, and was graduated at Harvard College in 1677. His sister Elizabeth married Thomas, second son of Maj. Thomas Savage. See Hist. Catalogue of Old South Church, ed. by Hill and Bigelow, page 220.—EDITOR.]

PHILIP GIBBS of the City of Bristol, ironmonger, now bound to Virginia, 26 August, 1658, proved 23 October 1674. To brother Jacob Gibbs. To brother in law Philip Marshall of Evisham, in the County of Worcester, shoemaker, and his sons Anthony, Philip and Francis Marshall. The said Philip Marshall to be executor. Bunce, 113.

JOHN WAYTE of the city of Worcester, glover, 13 August 1691, proved 14 November 1691. My body to be decently interred according to the discretion of my dear and loving wife; and my worldly goods and estate I bequeath in such manner as herein after is expressed, vizt. As for and concerning my land in Pennsylvania which I have impowered Milicent Hoskins to sell and dispose of I give the money to be raised by the sale thereof to my son Benjamin, and five pounds more, for the raising him a stock to be paid him, with the improvement thereof, when he shall accomplish the age of one & twenty years, or have served out an apprenticeship, which shall first come or be. And I give to my daughter Elizabeth the sum of five pounds, to be paid her, with the improvement of the same, when she shall attain the age of one & twenty years or be married, which shall first come or be. And in case either of my said children shall depart this mortal life before the said legacy shall become due & payable, as aforesaid, then I give the whole to the survivor of them. And I give Francis Willis, my servant, ten shillings as a token of my love and to the intent he may be assisting to my wife in all things she desires of him, And my will is my children may be bred up & well educated by my dear wife; and I appoint her guardian to my said children. And all the residue of my goods & chattells, after the payment of my just debts, legacies and educate (*sic*) and breeding up of my said children, I give to my dear and loving wife Elizabeth Wayte, and I do appoint and ordain her executrix and the said Francis Willis executor. Wit: John Lacy, Stephen Cosens, Tho: Taylor.

Vere, 200.

WILLIAM WHITTINGHAM, of Sutterton in the County of Lincoln, yeoman, 22 December 1591, proved 1 October 1599 by Richard Whittingham, son and executor. To the poor of Sutterton ten shillings. Towards the reparation of the church twenty shillings. I give unto Baruke Whittingham, mine eldest son, twenty pounds within one year after my decease. To Anne Pell, my daughter, the wife of Stephen Pell, twenty pounds within one year &c. To Agnes Whittingham, the daughter of my son Richard, twenty pounds at the age of eighteen years or day of marriage. To every of the four children of Robert Harvie of Kirton, yeoman, which he had by my daughter, five pounds at their several ages of eighteen or days of their several marriages, which shall first happen. To the said Richard Whittingham, my son, my "swane marke," called the "Romaine A," marked as it appeareth in the "margent" of this my will.

All the residue to the said Richard, my son, whom I make executor; my body in decent manner to be brought to the earth and buried in the church of Sutterton; and I appoint Anthony Irbie, of Whapload, Esq. supervisor &c., to whom I give forty shillings for his pains in that behalf, advising and charging my sons Barucke and Richard that if any trouble or difference arise between them concerning this my last will and testament, &c. that they be directed therein by my supervisor.

Concerning my lands, I give to William Whittingham, my nephew, one of the sons of Barucke Whittingham, my son, two acres and a half acre of arable land, lying in Bicker in the said County of Lincoln, in the tenure of the widow Rowte, to him and his heirs forever. To Richard Whittingham, my nephew, one other of the sons of the said Barucke, my son, two and a halfe acres in the tenure of Kenelm Philips, in Bicker aforesaid. To Barucke Whittingham, my nephew, one other of the sons of Barucke &c. one acre & a half acre. To Agnes Roote, widow, late wife of William

Roote, deceased, one cottage with the appurtenances in Donnington, for term of her life, the remainder thereof, after her decease, to the uses mentioned in the last will of John Whittingham, my cousin. I give and devise to Richard Whittingham, my son, and to his heirs forever all that my mansion house wherein I now dwell, together with that house at the end of my yard which I had by the gift of my son Thomas Whittingham, and my house called my mother's house &c. (and a lot of other lands and tenements).

Wit: Anthony Irbye, Thomas Landsdaile (his mark), William Bennett.
Kidd, 80.

RICHARD WHITTINGHAM of Sutterton in the parts of Holland, in the County of Lincoln, gentleman, 6 March 1615, proved 18 April 1618. My body to be buried in the Church of Sutterton. To Elizabeth my wife one messuage and twenty acres and one rood in Algorkirke, in Lincoln, lying in seven parcels, which were late my brother William Whittingham's, to wife for term of life, then to the heirs of my body by the said Elizabeth lawfully begotten; and, for fault of such issue, to remain unto William Field, son of George Field of Algarkirke, and the heirs of his body &c.; and, for want of such heirs, then to remain to Elizabeth Stowe, wife of Thomas Stowe of Algarkirke &c. husbandman, and sister of the said William Field, and to the heirs of her body &c.; next to Jane, now the wife of Christopher Passmore, one other of the sisters of the said William Feyld, and to the heirs of her body &c.; then to the right heirs of me the said Richard Whittingham forever. If my wife be with child then to such child nine acres of pasture, in Algarkirke, called Oxholme, late my brother William Whittingham's, subject to the payment of forty pounds, by will of my said brother William, unto the children of Nicholas Thompson of Wigtoft. If wife be not with child then the above to the children of the said Nicholas and to their heirs forever.

All the lands &c. in Sutterton late my uncle Richard Whittingham's (subject and chargeable with my Aunt Whittingham her annuity of forty pounds by the year) unto Hannah Foster, now wife of Christopher Foster, and daughter of Stephen Pell deceased, and to her heirs forever. Sundry lands &c. (after decease of my wife without heirs of her body by me, as aforesaid) to remain to Kellam Harvie, son of Robert Harvie, and to his heirs forever. Other lands to remain to Thomas Harvie of Kirton, son of Robert Harvie, and to his heirs. After the decease of my wife without issue &c. my messuage and twelve acres of pasture in Kirton, in a place called Willington there, unto William Taylor, my cousin of Northkyrne, and to his heirs forever. Other land to Anne Richards, wife of Walter Richards and daughter of Robert Harvie of Kirton, and to her heirs forever. I give and bequeath unto the aforesaid Thomas Harvie, my cousin, and his heirs, one acre of land arable in Sutterton, in a place called Shettlefield, between the lands of William Hewitson, on the North, and my lands, South, &c., in trust &c. I give my revertion, after my Aunt Whittingham's decease, of all my messuages & lands & tenements in Boston, in the said County of Lincoln, to Elizabeth my wife, for term of life; then to the heirs of her body by me &c.; then to Kellam Harvie. To the poor of Sutterton five pounds over and above the ten pounds given by my father. To my servants William Barker and Thomas Handley and John Roote. To Alice Parkynson, Percy Brandon, Frauncs Christian. To the daughter of William Hewitson, my god daughter. To Ellen Diggle, daughter of

Edmond Diggle, clerk, my god daughter &c. I give unto my brother Mellowes his children ten shillings apiece. To William Ingoldsbie, one of the sons of my brother Ingoldsbie, clerk, to be paid at his first commencement, when he shall bachelor of Art, or within three years after my decease, which shall first happen. To all the rest of my sister Ingoldsbie's children. To Olive Welbie and to all the rest of her brothers and sisters. To my Aunt Whittingham, my Aunt Massingberd, my father-in-law, M[r] Doctor Buckley, my brother-in-law, M[r] Peter Buckley and to Edward, his son. To Mr. Cotten. To Michael Harbert. To James Wilkinson. To Robert Johnson of Kirton.

My wife to be executrix and residuary legatee, and my friends M[r] Thomas Middlecott, of Boston, Esq., M[r] Anthony Ingoldsbie, of Fishtoft, clerk, and M[r] Edmond Diggle of Sutterton, clerk, to be supervisors.

Wit: Anthony Ingoldsbie, Edmond Diggle & Thomas Knott.

Meade, 28.

[Articles on the Whittingham family, by Mrs. Caroline H. Dall, now of Georgetown, D. C., will be found in the REGISTER, xxvii. 135–9; xxxiv. 34–7. Compare the above abstracts with the extracts from the parish registers of Sutterton, near Boston, Lincolnshire, in REG. xxxiv. 35–6.

An account of the ancestry of the New England Whittinghams is given in the obituary of Mrs. Mary (Whittingham) Saltonstall, widow of Gov. Gurdon Saltonstall of Connecticut, in the *New England Weekly Journal*, Boston, January 26, 1730. There are important errors in it. The obituary is copied into the REGISTER, xi. 26–7.

It would seem from the will of Richard Whittingham, that he married a daughter of the Rev. Edward Bulkley, D.D., of Odell (REG. xxiii. 303), whose son, the Rev. Peter Bulkley, named in the will, was the first minister of Concord, Mass. Perhaps the Mr. Mellowes also mentioned, was related to Abraham Mellows of Charlestown, Mass. There was a subsequent connection between the Bulkley and Mellows families, Hannah Smith, a niece of the Rev. Peter Bulkley, having married Edward, son of Abraham Mellows (Wyman's Charlestown, ii. 685).—EDITOR.

With one exception the Whittingham family material published before 1880, stands unrivalled for blunders. In the REGISTER (xxxiv. pp. 34–37) Mrs. Dall began the work of correction by printing extracts from the Registers of the parish of Sutterton in Lincolnshire, which had been furnished to her by the curate, Rev. W. W. Morrison. The two wills which Mr. Waters has sent may be most valuable aids towards the discovery of the ancestry of the John Whittingham who married Martha Hubbard. The names correspond exactly with those given from the parish records. So far we stand on secure ground. The evidence is wanting which *proves* John of New England to be son of Baruch, who was born in Sutterton A.D. 1588, and is said to have died there in 1610; possibly Mrs. Dall has this evidence, at any rate she refers to a list of deaths of the Whittinghams of Sutterton, which it is hoped she will contribute to the next number of the REGISTER. I have the strongest doubts of the quotation "From Mad. de Salis, copied from *Alie's* Norfolk"—(vol. 34, p. 36). *A lie* I am afraid it is—as I never heard of the book, and know of no reason to suppose that the record of a marriage on this side of the ocean should have been recorded and printed in a County History of England. The grossest frauds have been discovered in pretended copies from abroad, especially when the American correspondent informed the searcher what he wanted.

Mrs. Dall mentions "William[1] Whittingham with wife Joanna, who was buried at Sutterton Feb. 3, 1540." William,[2] in his will of 1591, mentions "my house called my mother's house," and I should judge that it was so called because William[1] had married an heiress or resident of Sutterton, he having been the first of the name in that locality. The parish records contain baptisms between 1540 and 1570 of the children of Roger[2] and William[2] only. Supposing them to be brothers and sons of William[1] I have made this pedigree, marked with * if mentioned in the will of William,[2] and with † if mentioned in the will of Richard.[4]

William[1] Whittingham m. Joanna ——. They were probably parents of:

Roger,[2] who married and had Margaret,[3] b. 1544; Dorothea,[3] b. 1548; Jane,[3] b. 1549; Anna,[3] b. 1555, and an only son John[3]* (styled cousin in the will of William[2]).

William,[2] will given above, who married and had Thomas,[3*] b. 1540 [who married and had daughters *Agneta*,[4] b. 1570, and Susanna,[4] b. 1572]; Joan,[3] b. 1546, m. 1569, Thomas Percye; Baruch,[3*] b. 1547, m. 1577, Eliz. Taylor [they had *Baruch*,[4*] b. 1588, *Eliz.*,[4] b. 1593, *William*,[4*] *Richard*,[4*] will given above, m. Elizabeth Bulkley, daughter of Mr. Doctor Bulkley]; Richard,[3†] b. 1563, m. Mabell, daughter of Francis Quarles (see Harl. Soc. Pub. Vis. of Essex, 1612, p. 271) [they had Agnes,[4*] b. 1590, and perhaps Richard,[4] b. 1610]; Ann,[3*] b. 1568, m. Stephen Pell[*†] [they had Hannah Pell†]; Dorothea,[3] b. 1552, and Almira,[3] b. 1554; one of these was the wife of Robert Harvie,[*†] of Kirton, who had four children,[*] of whom Kellam,† Anne† and Thomas† are mentioned by their cousin Richard.

John Whittingham, who married Martha Hubbard, had a son William, who married Mary Lawrence; she died in childbirth, November, 1671. Their son William (5th child) was born November 9, 1671. William, the husband, was probably sick at the time, and hastened over to England to arrange for the legal acquirement of his hereditary property in Lincolnshire; making a home in Cambridge, co. Middlesex, England, at "Marie le Savoy." His will is dated 25th March, 1672: "Wm Whittingham late of Boston in Massachusetts &c. Gentleman, being sick, gives to his eldest son Richard,—House, Barn, Mill-house, &c. together with 20 acres arable land, and 84½ acres of pasture, now in possession of Wm Pakey in the town of Sutterboro', in the parts of Holland (low-lands) in the County of Lincoln—gives to son William, one dwelling house and barn, &c. with 42½ acres of land in tenure of John Trigg; also One Cottage and barn with 5 acres of land in tenure of Thomas Baily in Sutterboro'. To daughter Mary one messuage, &c. with 18 acres land in tenure of John Wilson and Mr. Baker;—to daughter Elizabeth one messuage, &c. with 15½ acres of land, also one cottage and 1 acre of land—John Gidny, George Ledman and John Baker tenants;—to daughter Martha two cottages and 12½ acres of land in the possession of John Pakey, Wm Walker and Richard Gunn,—daughters to have possession at the age of 20 years or days of marriage, &c. &c. Mentions Uncle Nathaniel Hubbard of London, Gentleman; brother Richard Whittingham; brother in law John Clark of Boston in New England and his mother Mrs. Martha Eire (annuity to her). Gifts to James Whitcomb of Boston; cousins Mary Hubbart and Anne Hubbert. Father in law John Lawrence of New York in America, William Hubbert of Ipswich, of America, and said Uncle Nathaniel Hubbard of London, Gentleman, and John Lewine of London Esq. Executors. Proved "Arch. Canterbury" same month and year as dated.—In the certificate he is styled as "formerly of Boston in New England, now of Marie le Savoy of Middlesex." Proved in Boston, New England, 23d July, 1672; recorded Suffolk Deeds, vol. 7, p. 224.

I suppose the "town of Sutterboro'" is the same as Sutterton. With proof as to the missing link, consanguinity would be easily established.—JOHN COFFIN JONES BROWN.]

RICHARD BIFIELD minister of the word of God, of Isleworth in the County of Middlesex, 23 August 1633, proved 24 October 1633. To Richard, my eldest son twenty shillings. To the children of the said Richard viz. to Mary twenty shillings, to Timothy twenty shillings, to Sarah Bifield ten shillings and to his other three children Samuel, Anne, & Richard ten shillings apiece. To my son Nathaniel Bifield six pounds and a mark‡ within two years after my decease (and other property). To my grandchild Bathshua Clifford, wife of Mr William Clifford, clerk, twenty shillings, the which twenty shillings the said Mr William Clifford oweth me. To my grandchild Richard Weston four pounds in one year &c. To grandchild Mary Weston three pounds in two years &c. To my loving wife Margaret Bifield twenty five pounds which was owing to me from Edward Browne my son in law deceased and now is due to me from the executors

‡ This amount, commonly written vi£ xiii^s^ iiii^d^, seems to have been a favorite amount to bequeath previous to the 17th century. It is just ten marks or twenty nobles, and very likely (as my friend J. C. C. Smith, Esq. suggests) would be so read and spoken of, rather than six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence. The noble was one half of a mark, or six shillings and eight pence.—H. F. W.

of his last will and testament. To said Margaret twenty pounds which my eldest son Richard doth owe me. If my son Richard shall depart this life before my wife Margaret his mother aforesaid then the said twenty pounds shall be paid within one month after his decease unto the said Margaret, my wife & his mother. All the rest of my estate, saving my three cloakes and all my study of books which I give and bequeath unto Nathaniel Bifield clerk, my son aforesaid, I leave unto my loving wife Margaret and appoint her sole executrix. Russell, 85.

RICHARD BYFEILD minister of the Gospel, pastor of the church in Long Ditton in the County of Surrey, 15 August 1662, proved 11 June 1665. (The will begins with an interesting confession of Faith.) A reference to a statute or Recognizance of the nature of statute staple ordained & provided for the recovery of debts, bearing date 17 June 1662, taken & acknowledged before Sir Orlando Bridgeman, Knight, Lord chief Justice of His Majestie's Court of Common Pleas at Westminster and a bond of six hundred pounds to Maurice Gethin & John Kay, citizens and merchant taylors of London, for the payment of a debt of five hundred pounds, the security being a messuage or tenement in Ifield in the County of Sussex, now in occupation of John Richardson my tenant.

Bequests are made to "my five daughters" Rebecca, Dorcas, Priscilla, Mary & Debora, to eldest son Mr Samuel Byfeild (inter alia the works of Thomas Aquinas in fourteen volumes and one gold ring which hath engraven on it Thomas Lancashire) and to second son Mr Richard Byfeild. Whereas God hath blessed me with ten children more born to me by my dear & loving wife Mrs Sarah Byfeild which ten children are all now living (praised be the name of our God) —— To my daughter Sarah (at one & twenty or day of marriage), to son Tymothy that fifty pounds given unto me as a legacy by my godly, loving friend Mr Herring, citizen of London deceased. Mention is made of land & tenement in the West end of Little Heath in East Sheene in the parish of Mortlake in the County of Surrey, house &c. in the tenure & occupation of Abraham Baker, a little tenement leased out to Robert Hartwell deceased & now in the occupation of Benjamin Feilder of East Sheene, a tenement in the occupation of John Cooke of East Sheene, a tenement leased to Lucy Northall widow deceased and now in the occupation of Margaret Parker her daughter, in East Sheene, lands lately in the occupation of John Poole of East Sheene, carpenter and other lands. Sons John, Nathaniel & Thomas. To son Nathaniel the three tenements now in the tenure & occupation of William Lytter of Thomas Greaves & of John Best. To son William Wagstaffe forty shillings to buy him books, to daughter Mrs Elizabeth Bowers three pounds, to my three grandchildren the daughters of Mr Robert Goddin, the husband of my daughter Mary deceased, to my grandchild Ann Wickins, my daughter Mrs Ann Wickins, my daughter Mrs Elizabeth Berrow, my two grand children John & Sarah Wright. In the codicil (dated in one place 21st, in another 31st, May, 1664) the testator says, "God hath taken to himself my youngest son Thomas"—"the Lord hath also made a great breach upon us in taking to himself by death our son William Wagstaffe."

The above will was proved by Sarah Byfeild, relict & executrix.

Hyde, 58.

[" Richard Bifield, minister, was buried the 30th of Decr 1664." He was rector of Long-Ditton, had been one of the assembly of divines, and published several sermons and religious tracts.—Extract from Parish Register of Mortlake, with remarks thereon. Lysons's Environs of London, vol. i. p. 371.

Richard Byfield, M.A., who was ejected from the Rectory of Long Ditton in Surrey, retired to Mortlake and continued to preach to the last sabbath of his life. He died December 26, 1664, aged 67, and was buried in the parish church."—Surrey Congregational History, by John Waddington, D.D. Printed in London, 1866. P. 250.—H. F. W.

Nathaniel Byfield, son of Rev. Richard of Long Ditton, came to New England about 1674, and settled first in Boston and afterwards in Bristol, but returned to Boston, where he died June 6, 1733, in his 80th year (see Lane's Manual of the First Church in Bristol, R. I., p. 74). It is said that he was one of twenty-one children (Savage's Dict. i. 325). Rev. Nicholas Byfield of Chester and Isleworth (Bliss's Wood's Ath. Ox. ii. 323, and Brook's Puritans, ii. 298), whom Brook calls a half brother of Richard of Long Ditton, is more likely to have been an uncle. Nicholas was father of the celebrated Rev. Adoniram Byfield.—EDITOR.]

Notes on Abstracts previously printed.

THOMAS COTTON (*ante*, p. 91):

[Benj. Woodbridge, of Boston, deposes 30 Dec. 1697, that, when I was in London 2 years ago and since, I was often to see Mrs. Bridget Usher the wife of Mr. Hezekiah Usher (lately deceased) who dwelt with her son in law Mr. Thomas Cotton a minister of the Gospel who married her daughter and who had one son living about 5 years old. They dwelt in Hodsdon's Square near Shoreditch. He complained how he was unjustly kept from his wife's portion for about 7 years it being here in New England, and that he would be glad to have relief in that case. (*Mass. Archives*, viii. 66.)—WILLIAM M. SARGENT, of Portland, Me.]

INDEX OF NAMES.

Abbott, Maurice, 31
Acklam, Millecent, 29
Adams, Jo:, 78
Ainsworth, Samuel, Jr., 17
Albemarle, The Duke of, 2
Alchin, Henry, 75
Alderidge } Mary, 20
Aldridge } Peter, 18
Aldritch } Robert, 20
Aldons, Robert, 82
Susan, 82
Aldridge, see Alderidge.
Aldritch, see Alderidge.
Alie, ——, 113
Alle, Alice, 98
Allen, } Anna, 48
Alleyn, } Elizabeth, 84
Joanna, 48
Mary, 84
Sarah, 94, 95
Thomas, 48
William, 5
Zouch, 95
Allett, 80
Alleyn, see Allen.
Allibone, ——, 60, 88
Alliston, Anne, 32
Alston, } Ann, 96
Alstone, } Clare, 67
Edward, 67
Isaac, 67
Jonas, 96
Joseph, 67, 68
Mary, 67, 68
Andrewes, } Mr., 9
Andrews, } Annanias, 11
John, 9, 11
Anglesey, The Earl of, 47, 74
Annesley, ——, 74
Anngell, David, 57
John, 57
ANTHONY, } Charles, 86, 87
Anthoyne, } Edmond, 87
Elizabeth, 86, 87
FRANCIS, 86, 87
JOHN, 6, 86, 87
Judith, 86, 87
Martha, 86, 87
Apleton, } Mr., 71
Appleton, } Catherine, 99
John, 95, 99
Samuel, 95
W. S., 95
Appleby, ——, 82
Appleford, Anthony, 7
Appleyard, Sara, 84
APSLEY, Alice, 42
EDWARD, 41, 42, 78
Elizabeth, 42
Jo:, 78
Aquinas, Thomas, 115
Archdall, Mervyn, 46
Archer, Mr., 96
James, 48
Argubell, Alexander, 28
Armefield, ——, 71
Arnatt, } John, 9
Arnott, }
Arnold, Isaac, 18
Nathaniel, 16
Arnott, see Arnatt.
Ashhurst, } ——, 65
Ashurst, } Elizabeth, 66, 74, 75
Henry, 74, 75
Joseph, 66
William, 66, 74
Ashmole, Elias, 55
Ashton, } Edward, 67
Ashtone, } Joseph, 67
Ashurst, see Ashhurst.
Askham, Thomas, 109, 110
ASTWOOD, JOHN, 81
Robert, 81
Samuel, 81
Sarah, 81
William, 81
Atfeld, } Elizabeth, 99
Atfield, } John, 98, 99
Atfiell, }
ATHERTON, Mr., 50
Anne, 2
Elizabeth, 2
Francis, 2
HUMPHREY, 2
John, 2
Austen, Richard, 51
Austin, ——, 5
Avery, Elizabeth, 7
Timothy, 7
Ayers, } Mr., 96
Ayerst, } Anne, 77
AYRES, } Benjamin, 28
Eire, } Elizabeth, 79
Eyers, } Joan, 77
EYRE, } John, 77
Eyres, } Martha, 114
Mary, 77, 105
Nathaniel, 96
Reresby, 105
Richard, 77, 79
SIMON, 77
THOMAS, 77
William, 22, 77
Bachelor, } Jane, 23
Batchelor, } Rachel, 23
William, 21, 22, 23
Bacon, ——, 31
Lord, 51
Edmund, 94
James, 94
John Lyddall, 12
Bacon, } Langston, 12
cont'd } Lyddall, 12
Nathaniel, 12, 31
N. ——, 37
Sarah, 12
Baddeley, Richard, 110
Bagnall, Walter, 2
Bailey, } ——, 4
Baily, } John, 24
Baylie, } Martha, 24
Baylies, } Robert, 61
Bayley, } Sarah, 7
Bayly, } Thomas, 7, 114
BAKER, ——, 109
Abraham, 115
Giles, 13
Honor, 5
John, 1, 5, 114
Mary, 4, 5
ROGER, 4
Rose, 13
Valentine, 69
Baldridge, John, 67
Ball, Mr., 24
Ann, 80
Barbara, 80
Burnell, 81
Elizabeth, 80
Jane, 80
John, 80, 81
Margaret, 80
Richard, 80, 81
Roger, 22
William, 63
Banckes, Richard, 7
Barber, Ann, 82
Susan, 82
Barett, } John, 10
Barret, } Mary, 10
Sarah, 10
Thomas, 32
Barfoot, Benedict, 87
Sarah, 87
Barges, John, 7
Bargett, Thomas, 9
Barker, Hannah, 20
John, 8, 20
William, 114
Barley, Katherine, 53, 56
Barnard, } Anna, 101
Bernard, } John, 3
Mary, 100
Richard, 101
Barnardiston, ——, 38
Barret, see Barett.
Barrow, Nathaniel, 48
Barry, ——, 23
Bartas, Du ——, 19
Barten, William, 69
Bartholomew, Mr., 78
Nicholas, 98

Bartlett, Jane, 58
Mary, 61
Barwick, John, 69
Batchelor, see Bachelor.
Bate, Clement, 21, 22, 23
James, 21, 22, 23
Thomas, 21
Bateman, Margerie, 61
Batt, Catherine, 105
Batte, Elizabeth, 105
Batts, Gladdhill, 105
Henry, 49, 105, 106
John, 40, 105
Judith, 105
Marguret, 105
Martha, 105
Mary, 105
Michael, 39, 40
Rebecca, 105
Richard, 105
Robert, 105
Thomas, 105
William, 40, 105, 106
Bawdon, John, 72
Bawinton, Richard, 88
Baxter, ——, 25
Edward, 24
James P., 3
Sarah, 24
Simon, 24
Susan, 24
Bayes, Joshua, 92
Rebecca, 92
Bayley, see Bailey.
Baylie, see Bailey.
Baylly, see Bailey.
Baytope, Thomas, 21
Beaccons, ——, 22
Beale, goodman, 22, 23
Beard, Richard, 12
Beard, William, 58
Beatupes, ——, 23
Beaufort, Henry Somerset, Duke of, 55
Beavan, Mary, 4
Thomas, 4
Beconsawe, Alice, 91
White, 91
Bedle, Abigail, 25
Dorothy, 25
John, 25
Nathaniel, 25
Samuel, 25
Beeston, John, 89
Beinson, Elizabeth, 21
Belcher, Andrew, 46
Bell, Ann, 8
Clement, 23
Edward, 8, 24
Elizabeth, 11, 24
Jane, 23
John, 24
Mary, 24
Samuel, 11
Sarah, 24
Simon, 24
Susan, 24
Susanna, 23, 24
Thomas, 23, 24
William, 8
Bellingham, Richard, 83, 84. See also Bullingtam.
Benbridge, Anne, 21
Benbrig, Edward, 21
Benbrigg, Elizabeth, 21
Benbrigge, John, 21
Mary, 21
Samuel, 21
Thomas, 21
Bennet, ——, 30
Bennett, Anthony, 73
Margaret, 73
Peter, 72, 73
Richard, 72, 73
Bennet, Spencer, 46
cont'd Susanna, 73
Sybil, 73
William, 112
Benskin, Frances, 106
Bunskin, Henry, 106
Mary, 106
Berkeley, William, 31, 102, 103
Berkley, Frances, 103
Berkshire, Countess of, 47
Bernard, see Barnard.
Berrestone, Theophilus, 88
Berrow, Elizabeth, 115
Berry, ——, 14, 91
Joane, 70
John, 70
Bertrand, Charlotte, 104
John, 104
Mary Ann, 104
Besse, Edward, 9
Besson, Thomas, 12
Bessy, Elizabeth, 9
Richard, 9
Best, John, 115
Betes, ——, 21, 22
Bett, Edmond, 95
Betts, John, 75
Mary, 75
Robert, 21
Thomas, 21
Beverley, Robert, 102, 104
Bevill, John, 105
Beza, Theodore, 95
Bifield, Adoniram, 116
Byfeild, Anne, 114
Byfield, Debora, 115
Dorcas, 115
John, 115
Margaret, 114, 115
Mary, 114, 115
Nathaniel, 114, 115, 116
Nicholas, 116
Priscilla, 115
Rebecca, 115
Richard, 114, 115, 116
Samuel, 114, 115
Sarah, 114, 115
Thomas, 115
Timothy, 114, 115
Bigelow, ——, 110
Bigg, Ambrose, 97
Bigge, Anne, 97
Elizabeth, 21
Ellen, 21, 22
Helen, 21
Hope, 75
John, 21, 22, 23, 75
Patience, 21
Rachel, 21
Samuel, 21, 23
Sibella, 22
Smallhope, 21, 22, 23
Thomas, 21
Billingsby, Benjamin, 5
Binge, Mr., 61
Bird, Doctor, 52
Birde, Elizabeth, 3, 4, 101, 104
Byrd, George, 52, 53, 56
Byrde, Grace, 51, 101, 102
John, 3, 4, 54, 102
Lucy, 104
Mary, 51, 52, 53, 103, 104
Thomas, 4, 52, 54, 56
William, 51, 52, 53, 54, 56, 102, 104
William, Autograph, 103
Bishop, John, 106
Bissaker, William, 83
Blackler, Peter, 17
Blackman, Jeremiah, 85
Blagdon, Will, 40
Blagrave, Deborah, 6
Daniel, 6
Bland, ——, 26
Bland, Mr., 76
cont'd Elias, 110
Blighett, Nevill, 40
Bliss, ——, 116
Blumfield, Thomas, 1
Blythe, Thomas, 70
Body, Jeoffry, 72, 73
Boggas, John, 19
Boldbro, John, 97
Mary, 97
Bolden, James, 22
Bollyvant, Edmund, 87
Bolton, Deborah, 19
Boltone, Francis, 39, 40
Boulton, John 19
Robert, 19
Bond, Dr., 9, 10, 34, 89
William, 88
Bonnell, Judith, 73
Bootflower, ——, 41
Booth, Ellen, 9
Boston, Hugh, 16
Thomas, 89
Bothmar, Baron, 36
Botteler, Alice, 42
John, 42
Botten, ——, 21, 22
Botteun, Anne, 21
Bottinge,
Boughton, Robert, 85
Boulton, see Bolton.
Bourcheirs, ——, 80
Bourghton, Walter, 42
Bowbrick, Joane, 95
Thomas, 95
Bowden, Edward, 73
John, 22
Bowder, Mary, 104
Bowen, Edward, 56
Bowens, Mary, 56
Bowers, Elizabeth, 115
Bowles, ——, 12
Dorothy, 25
John, 25
Bowling, William, 52
Bowman, Dorothy, 51
Henry, 56
Bowreman, Philip, 57
Bowser, John, 57
Boys, Anne, 40, 72
Boysse, Edward, 40, 72
Robert, 72
William, 22
Bradbury, John M., 8
Thomas, 8
Wymond, 8
Bradly, Richard, 66
Bradstreet, Anne, 2, 37, 38, 47
Bradstreete, Dorothy, 47
Dudley, 47
Hannah, 47
John, 47
John Valentine, 47
Margaret, 47
Mercy, 47
Samuel, 47
Sarah, 47
Simon, 1, 2, 37, 38, 47
Braines, Thomas, 7
Brane,
Braiser, Richard, 43
Bramston, Mr., 22
Brand, Margaret, 110
Braudon, Percy, 112
Brane, see Braines.
Bray, Anna, 28
Joanna, 2
John, 28
Richard, 28
Robert, 6
Brearecliff, Eleanor, 92

Bredger, ——, 22
Bremshot, John, 91
Margaret, 91
BRERETON, Isolda, 15
RAFE DE, 15
William, 15
Bressey, Beatrix, 15
Jenkin, 15
John, 15
BRETLAND, ELIZABETH, 29
Mary, 29
Millecent, 29
Sarah, 29
William, 29
Brewer, ——, 6
Brian, } Joseph, 77
Briante, } Martha, 77
Bryant, } Thomas, 77
Bridgden, } Thomas, 22, 23
Brigden, }
Bridger, Mary, 21
Bridges, } ——, 109
Brydges, } Egerton, 46
Jane, 72
Bridgman, ——, 13
Orlando, 115
Brigden, see Bridgden.
Briggenden, Laurence, 75
Briggs, Deborah, 82
Matthew, 82
Brightwell, Samuel, 26
Brindeley, } Alice, 15
BRINDLEY, } Anne, 13, 14, 15
BRINLEY, } Beatrix, 15
CHRISTOPHER, 15
Elizabeth, 14, 15
Francis, 13, 18
George, 15
Grissell, 13
Hester, 14
Hugh, 15
Isaac, 14
Jane, 14
Johanna, 15
John, 15
Katherine, 15
LAWRENCE, 13, 14, 15
Margaret, 15
Margery, 15
Mary, 13, 14
Nathaniel, 14
Philip, 14
Piers, 15
Ralph, 15
Richard, 13, 14, 15
Robert, 15
Rose, 13
Samuel, 13, 14
Sarah, 15
Susan, 14
Susannah, 14
THOMAS, 13, 14, 15, 16
William, 13, 15, 16
Brinsmeades, Samuel, 78
Brock, R. A., 9, 12, 20, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 40, 54, 69, 72, 85, 86, 88, 93, 101, 102, 104, 106, 107
Brook, } ——, 88, 116
Brooke, } William, 6
Brookes, }
Brothers, Frances, 81
Broughton, Andrew, 22
Brown, } Abiah, 90
BROWNE, } Abraham, 89
Edward, 114
J. C. J., 47, 88, 109, 114
J. N., 24
James, 78
Joan, 75, 89
John, 5, 50, 89, 97
Mary, 97
Priscilla, 89
Brown, } Richard, 75
cont'd } Samuel, 22
THOMAS, 5, 28, 89
William, 37, 89
Brownerigg, Ralph, 56
Browning, John, 39
Bryant, see Brian.
Brydges, see Bridges.
Buck, } Benoni, 30
Bucke, } Gershom, 30
Mara, 30
Peleg, 30
Richard, 30
Buckley, Dr., 113
Edward, 113
Peter, 113
Buckingham, The Duke of, 47
Budd, John, 6
Bugby, Jane, 82
William, 82, 83
Bugg, Ann, 24
Bulkley, } Doctor, 114
Bulkeley, } Edward, 113
Elizabeth, 114
Margery, 15
Peter, 113
Thomas, 15
Bull, Edward, 60
Joan, 60
Margaret, 81
Thomas, 60
William, 60
Bullingtam, Richard, 83
See also Bellingham.
Bullocke, Edward, 81
Bulstrode, Henry, 13
Bunskin, see Benskin.
BURGES, } Ann, 12
Burgesse, } Benjamin, 12
Charles, 12
Edward, 12
Elizabeth, 12
George, 12
Grace, 3
Joanna, 2
JOHN, 2, 12
Joseph, 12
Judith, 21
Robert, 2
Susannah, 12
Thomas, 59, 108
Ursula, 12, 13
WILLIAM, 2, 12, 108
Burghley, Lord, 50
Burke, ——, 38, 46
BURNELL, Ann, 80
Barbara, 61
Elizabeth, 80, 81
Henry, 80, 81
Hester, 79, 80
John, 80, 81
Katherine, 80
Mary, 80, 81
THOMAS, 79, 80, 81
William, 80
Burrell, Redmaine, 16
Thomas, 41
Burridge, Robert, 70
Burrish, Anne, 21
Burroes, } Elizabeth, 53, 56
Burroughs, } William, 52
Burrows, }
Burton, Margaret, 20
Mary, 11
Robert, 12
Thomas, 12
Bushie, Charles, 63
Busnell, Elizabeth, 76
BUTCHER, Elizabeth, 75, 76
Hannah, 76
John, 76
Mary, 76
NINION, 22, 75
Rebecca, 75, 76
BUTCHER, } Richard, 76
cont'd } Thomas, 76
William, 76
Bycie, Lawrence, 75
Byfield, see Bifield.
Byrd, see Bird.
Byrde, see Bird.
Bysshop, John, 44

Calamy, ——, 26
Edmund, 76
Master, 14
Calendrine, ——, 5, 6
Mary, 6
Caley, ——, 94
Call, Richard, 40
Calton, Anthony, 53, 56
Deborah, 52, 53, 56
Edmond, 56
George, 56
Mary, 6
Michael, 56
Candler, ——, 32, 94, 95
Canterbury, Archbishop of, 52
Carill, Mr., 25
Carleton, Mariana, 27
Matthew, 27
Carpentar, William, 90
CARR, ROBERT, 33
William, 33
Carter, Elizabeth, 98, 104
John, 26, 98, 104
William, 13, 28
Cartwright, ——, 16
Anne, 17
Constant, 17
Isaac, 17
John, 30
Mary, 17
Carver, Roger, 6
Cason, John, 24
Cassaway, Nicholas, 12
Cave, Isabel, 58
Cellyn, Mary, 35
Challoner, Robert, 72
Chamberlain, ——, 31
CHAPLIN, Abigail, 32
Anne, 32, 77
Awdry, 77
CLEMENT, 32
EDMUND, 32, 77
Elizabeth, 32, 77
Martha, 32, 77
Richard, 32
Robert, 32
Sarah, 32
Thomas, 32
Ursula, 77
William, 32, 77
Chapman, Christian, 24
Richard, 51
Chappell, Christian, 24
William, 24
Charles, Mariabella, 84
King. I., 13, 14, 20, 40, 67, 74, 91, 95, 97, 103
King. II., 13, 14, 37, 38, 67
CHARLET, } RICHARD, 70
CHARLETT, }
Charlton, ——, 22
Charlett, see Charlet.
Charley, George, 57
Chatchpole, Mr., 96
CHAUNCEY, } Alexander, 108
CHAUNCY, } Anne, 108, 109
Chauncye, } Charles, 107, 108, 109
Edward, 107
Elizabeth, 108, 109
GEORGE, 107, 108, 109
Henry, 107, 108, 109
ICHABOD, 108, 109
ISAAC, 108, 109

CHAUNCEY, cont'd } Jane, 108
John, 108, 109
JUDITH, 107, 109
Mary, 108, 109
Matthew, 107
Nathaniel, 108
Oziell, 108
Peter, 108, 109
Stanton, 108
Uzziel, 108
Wally, 108
William, 107
Chayre, Mr., 53
Cheesman, ——, 22
Cheever, } Ezekiel, 87, 88
Cheuers, } Margaret, 87
Chevers, }
Chester, Joseph Lemuel, 20, 55, 88
Chesterfield, Earl of, 59
Cheuers, see Cheever.
Chevers, see Cheever.
Chipchace, Robert, 26
Christian, Frauncs, 112
Churchman, Mrs., 80
Claiborne, } William, 30, 31
Clayborne, }
Clark, } ——, 41, 65, 66
Clarke, } Alice, 107
Clerke, } Daniel, 22
Jane, 59
John, 107, 114
Jonas, 73
Mary, 66, 75
Samuel, 66, 75
Susan, 22
Susanna, 73
William, 32, 83
Clary, Sarah, 34
Thomas, 88
Clavering, } Mr., 41
Claveringe, } Dorothy, 41
Clayborne, see Claiborne.
Clement, } Alice, 61
Clemont, }
Clerke, see Clark.
Cleves, Mary, 5
Cliffold, } Anna, 3
Clifford, } Bathshua, 114
William, 114
Clifton, ——, 41
Clutterbuck, ——, 109
Coall, Thomas, 28
Coates, Charles, 47
COBBETT, Bridget, 5
John, 97, 98
Ralph, 97
THOMAS, 5, 97, 98
Cocke, Alice, 88
COCKERELL, Elizabeth, 1
JOHN, 1
Mary, 1
Cocks, } ——, 106
Cox, } Edward, 69
Josias, 73
Martha, 89
Coddington, Mr., 1
William, 13, 18
Coe, Doctor, 80
COFFIN, GREGORY, 1
Colchester, Duncombe, 78
Coldicott, Richard, 78
COLE, Abigail, 31
EDWARD, 31
JOAN, 69
John, 69, 70
Mary, 31
Peter, 31
Robert, 36
Sarah, 31
Colley, ——, 106
Collier, Henry, 95
Colling, } ——, 25, 33, 46, 54, 67
Collins, } Mr., 69
Collyns, } Abigail, 25
Colling, cont'd } Ann, 18
Daniel, 24, 25
Edward, 24
John, 18, 24, 25
Samuel, 24
Sybil, 24, 25
Colson, Adam, 29
Elizabeth, 29
Mary, 29
Combes, } Mr., 25
Coombe, }
Compton, John, 21, 22, 23
Connaway, John, 88
Cooch, William, 10
Cooke, ——, 26, 79
Mrs., 96
Daniel, 96
John, 80, 115
Lionel, 6
Sarah, 97
Thomas, 96
William, 53, 97
Coombe, see Combes.
Cooper, } William, 6, 90
Cowper, }
Corbin, Mr., 99
John, 100
Cord, Anne, 96
Cornel, Elizabeth, 79
Mary, 79
Peter, 79
Robert, 79
Corsellis, Nicholas, 74
Corwin, George, 78
Cosens, Stephen, 111
COTTON, } Mr., 110, 113
Cotten, } Mrs., 109
Alicia, 92
Alsobrook, 93
Amelia, 93
Anna, 92
Barbara, 92
Bayes, 92
Bridget, 91, 92, 93
Cary, 93
Colonel, 92
Daniel, 92
Dorothy, 47
Drury, 93
Drusilla, 93
Edmund, 93
Eleanor, 92
Elizabeth, 35, 92, 93, 110
Ephraim, 93
Frances, 35
Francis, 35
Frederick, 93
Hardy, 93
Henry, 93
Howell, 93
Jane, 93
Jesse, 93
Joanna, 92
John, 35, 92, 93, 109, 110
Joshua, 92, 93
Leonard, 92
Littlebury, 93
Lucretia, 93
Lucy, 93
Mary, 92, 93
Phœbe, 93
Rebecca, 92, 93
Richard, 92, 93
Sarah, 93
Seaborn, 47
Selah, 93
Seth, 93
Susanna, 92, 93
THOMAS, 35, 91, 92, 93, 116
Weaver, 93
William, 92, 93
Couch, Grace, 108
Coulson, see Colson.
Courtney, Samuel, 70
William, 70
Coventrie, Lord Thomas, 61
Cowper, see Cooper.
Cox, see Cocks.
Crakeplace, Jennett, 53
Crane, Mrs., 1
Crawford, Elizabeth, 70
Crayford, Mr., 99
Crew, Alice de, 15
David de, 15
Patrick de, 15
Crisp, Nicholas, 48
Sarah, 48
Crocker, Simon, 60
Crofte, James, 52
John, 51
Thomas, 51
Crome, Valentine, 71
Cromwell, Lady, 59
Oliver, 4, 37, 38, 48, 74
Richard, 74
Crosse, Elizabeth, 76
CROUCH, Anne, 79
Elizabeth, 79
RICHARD, 79
Sarah, 79
William, 79
Crowle, Thomas, 105
Croxen, Mr., 96
Crumpe, John, 22
Thomas, 22
Culleck, } Elizabeth, 41, 42, 64
Cullick, } John, 42, 64
CULVERWELL, EZEKIEL, 87, 88
Lawrence, 88
Margaret, 88
Sarah, 87
Cumber, Elizabeth, 9
Jeoffrey, 9
Cunliffe, Anne, 66
CURTIS, JOHN, 28
Curwen, Barbara, 92
Thomas, 92
Cusack, Michael, 12
CUSHING, } Anne, 81
Cushion, } Daniel, 82
Godly, 81, 82
Jeremy, 82
John, 82
Katherine, 81
Matthew, 82
PETER, 81
Robert, 81
Theophilus, 81
Thomas, 81, 82
William, 81
Cushman, Mary, 21
Robert, 21
Thomas, 21
Cussan, ——, 53
Custis, John, 31
Sarah, 31
Cutler, Elizabeth, 34
John, 34
Nathaniel, 34
Timothy, 34
Cutts, Mary, 8

Dacres, Anne, 51
Dorothy, 51
Ellen, 51
Francis, 51
Helen, 51
Daffron, Isaac, 24
Dagger, Thomas, 99
Dale, Thomas, 106
Dall, Caroline H., 113
Dallaway, ——, 14
Dallett, Bridgett, 21
William, 21
Dalley, } Elizabeth, 64
Dally, } Henry, 63, 64
Dallye, } Patience, 64

Dancer, John, 80
Daniell, Owen, 27
Thomas, 27
Darby, ——, 22
Derby, Agnes, 95
Augustine, 95
Austen, 95
Edward, 95
John, 95
Richard, 95
Roger, 95
Susanna, 95
Darnley, Catherine, 47
Davenport, Elizabeth, 43
Davenporte, John, 64
Richard, 43, 44
Daveys, Captain, 73
Davies, E., 33
Davis, Edmund, 33
Davyes, John, 33, 105
Davys, Joseph, 33
Richard, 33
Robert, 30
Samuel, 33, 72
Davids, ——, 88
Dawson, John, 82
Day, Mr., 83
De Brereton, Rafe, 15
De Brindley, Brindley, 15
Katherine, 15
Margery, 15
Thomas, 15, 16
William, 15, 16
De Crew, Alice, 15
David, 15
Patrick, 15
De Fenwick, Elinor, 42
Peter, 42
Robert, 42
Thomas, 42
William, 42
De Flanders, Walter, 53
De Hetton, Alan, 42
Elizabeth, 42
De Insula, Baldwin, 91
Florence, 91
Geoffrey, 91
Hawise, 91
John, 91
Jordan, 91
Margaret, 91
Walter, 91
William, 91
De la Warr, Lord, 31
De Prayers, Ranus, 15
De Salis, Mad., 113
De Stocke, Gilbert, 15
Isolda, 15
De Woderington, Elizabeth, 42
Roger, 42
Deake, Doctor, 80
Deaken, Mr., 96
Dean, John Ward, 2, 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 19, 20, 23, 25, 27, 29, 33, 39, 41, 47, 48, 55, 59, 65, 67, 69, 71, 72, 79, 81, 84, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 94, 95, 97, 98, 109, 110, 113, 116
Deane, James, 33
Debrett, ——, 46
Delaware, Lord, 40
Denham, Mr., 65, 66
Dennis, William, 110
Derby, see Darby.
Devonshire, Earl Baldwin of, 91
William, 81
Diggle, Edmond, 113
Ellen, 112
Diggs, Dudley, 31
Digges, Edward, 101
Dighton, Frances, 4
Katharine, 4
Disborough, Nathaniel, 2
Doale, Nathan, 77
Dobson, Thomas, 85
Dodge, Nicholas, 40
Doe, Robert, 95
Donne, William, 88
Dorchester, Countess of, 47
Dormer, Elizabeth, 91
John, 91
Downeinge, Mr., 37, 38
Downing, Abigail, 35
Downinge, Adam, 38
Anne, 33, 35, 38, 47
Arthur, 38
Calibute, 37, 38
Charles, 36, 36, 38
Daniel, 37
Doctor, 38
Dorcas, 38
Elizabeth, 38
Emanuel, 35, 36, 37, 38
Frances, 35
Geoffrey, 38
George, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 50
Henry, 38
Jacob, 38
Jacob Garrard, 37
Jacob Garret, 38
James, 38
John, 38
Joseph, 35
Joshua, 35, 38
Lucy, 35, 37
Margaret, 35, 37
Mary, 35, 38
Nathaniel, 35, 37
Philadelphia, 35
Sarah, 35
Susannah, 35
William, 35
Draiton, Roger, 102
Drake, Samuel G., 48, 69
Drayner, Robert, 22
Driver, Mr., 100
Du Bartas, ——, 19
Du Gard, William, 65
Dubber, Alexander, 57
Duckenefld, ——, 65
Duckinfield, Robert, 66, 75
Duckingfeild, Susan, 66, 75
Duckworth, Edward, 106
Dudley, Anne, 2, 47
Katherine, 4
Robert, 3
Sarah, 2
Thomas, 2, 4, 6, 47
Duesh, John, 87
Duffield, John, 29
Dugdale, Christopher, 98
Duke, Marie, 22
Richard, 16
Dummer, Richard, 83, 84
Dunn, Doctor, 52
Dustin, Josiah, 29
Mary, 29
Dyer, Thomas, 43

Eade, Mr., 67, 101
Eades, Joseph, 22
Eedes, Richard, 31
Eale, Daniel, 25
Eele, Isaac, 25
Eeles, Jacob, 25
Eles, Jeremiah, 25
John, 25
Joseph, 25
Mary, 25
Nathaniel, 25, 26, 79
Rebecca, 25
Samuel, 26
Sarah, 25
William, 25, 26, 79
Earle, Joan, 1
John, 1
Robert, 102
Earnly, Elizabeth, 14
Eaton, ——, 29
Hannah, 64
Martha, 9, 10
Theophilus, 64, 65
Thomas, 50
William, 9, 10
Editor, see Dean, John Ward.
Edlin, Sarah, 80
Edward, King, I., 91
II., 42
III., 42, 91
VI., 95, 105
Edwards, John, 12
Mercy, 21
Nathaniel, 78
Thomas, 78
William, 21
Eedes, see Eade.
Eele, see Eale.
Eeles, see Eale.
Egginton, Jeremy, 72
Eire, see Ayers.
Eldred, Benjamin, 62
John, 61, 62
Nathaniel, 62
Eldridge, Judith, 45
William, 45
Eles, see Eale.
Eliot, John, The Apostle, 23, 44
Elliott, Wyllys, 66
Elizabeth, Queen, 50, 51, 91, 95
Ellis, John, 95
Elly, Daniel, 84
Elmeston, Mr., 22
Elridge, William, 12
Elwald, Mary, 9
Matthew, 9
Emerie, ——, 3
Emery, John, 57
Emmerton, James A., 24, 29, 33,
Endecott, Governor, 45
Endicott, John, 6
Eppes, ——, 106
Erasmus, ——, 50
Erskins, Thomas, 86, 87
Essington, Elizabeth, 11
Evans, John, 65
Eve, Judith, 62, 63, 64
Willowe, 62
Everard, Mary, 27
Evererd, Robert, 22
Evernden, Mr., 28
Ewer, B. P., 38
Exton, Bridget, 62
John, 62
Thomas, 49
Eyers, see Ayers.
Eyre, see Ayers.
Eyres, see Ayers.

Facy, Thomas, 40
Falkland, Lord, 38
Farmer, Samuel, 17
Farrant, John, 70
Richard, 70
Farrington, Richard, 28
Farye, see Fry.
Fawconer, Agnes, 98
Fawconor, Anthony, 98
Fawkener, Barbara, 99
Fawkner, Catherine, 99
Fawknor, Constance, 99
Fawkoner, Daniel, 98
Edmund, 98, 99
Edward, 99
Elizabeth, 98, 99
Ellen, 99
Francis, 98, 99
Jane, 99
Joan, 99

FAWCONER, cont'd — John, 98, 99; Margaret, 99; Mary, 99; Peter, 98, 99; Ralph, 99; Richard, 98, 99; Thomas, 99; William, 99
FAWNE, John, 69; Judith, 69; Margaret, 69; Robert, 99; THOMAS, 99, 100
Feilder, Benjamin, 115
Fenn, Robert, 81
Fenner, ——, 58; William, 57
FENWICK, Alan, 42
Fenwicke, Alice, 42; Catherine, 42; Claudius, 41, 42; Col., 42; Dorothy, 41, 42; Edward, 78; Elinor, 42; Elizabeth, 41, 42; GEORGE, 41, 42, 78, 79; Gerard, 42; Gregory, 42; Henry, 42; John, 42; Katherine, 41; Margaret, 42; Mary, 42; Peter, 42; Ralph, 41; Robert, 42; Thomas, 42; Tristram, 41, 42; William, 42
Fetherstone, Mr., 68
FEVERYEARE, Anne 31; Edmund, 31; Elizabeth, 31; Margaret, 31; Margery, 31; ROBERT, 31; William, 31
Feyld, Elizabeth, 112
Field, George, 112; Jane, 112; William, 112
Fifield, John, 63
FIRMIN, Anne, 33; Giles, 33; John, 33; JOSIAS, 33; Martha, 33; Mary, 33; Sarah, 33
Fisher, Samuel, 78
Fisk, John, 37
Fitz Williams, Thomas, 32
Flanders, Walter de, 53
Flecher, ——, 15
Fleetwood, Gerald, 6; John, 6; Mary, 6
Flood, Francis, 88
Fludd, John, 88; Mary, 88; Nathaniel, 88
Folkes, Fookes, Foulks, FOULKES, Fowlkes, ——, 69; THOMAS, 69; William, 69
Forster, Dorothy, 42; John, 42; Reginald, 41
Forth, William, 76
Foster, ——, 22; Mrs., 25
Foster, cont'd — Christopher, 112; Hannah, 112; Hopestill, 21, 22, 23; Isaac, 82; John, 46, 82; Patience, 21, 23; Richard, 21; William, 82
Foulks, see Folkes.
Foulkes, see Folkes.
Fowler, William Chauncey, 109
Fowlkes, see Folkes.
Fownes, Eleanor, 92; Elizabeth, 92; George, 92; Gilbert, 92; John, 92; William, 92
Fox, Mr., 58
Foxe, Samuel, 10
Foyle, ——, 59
Franklyn, Sybil, 25; Thomas, 25
Freeman, Edmond, 7; Robert, 62
Freizby, James, 99
Frisby, Mr. 100
French, ——, 106
Friend, ——, 106
Frisby, see Freizby.
Friser, Francis, 98
Fripp, Anne, 61
Frippe,
Frogmorton, Mr., 58
Frost, Anne, 76
Fry, Anne, 85
FRYE, Elizabeth, 70
Farye, Henry, 70; Joseph, 85; Mary, 70; SAMUEL, 85; William, 85
Fryer, Moses, 41, 78

GADSBY, EDWARD, 29; Samuel, 29
Gamlin, Henry, 81
Gamlyn, Martha, 81
Gard, William du, 65
Gardiner, Lieut., 37
Gardner, Mrs., 37; Anne, 37, 38, 47; Catherine, 99; Joseph, 37, 38
Garnish, Elizabeth, 8
Garrett, ——, 5
Garside, Mr., 16
Gascoigne, ——, 22
Gaskyne, Anne, 16; Joseph, 16
Gaudie, Anthony, 8
Gaudy, Winifred, 8
GEERE, DENNIS, 6, 7; Dionice, 7; Elizabeth, 6, 7; Mary, 7; Mercy, 7; Richard, 7; Sarah, 6, 7; THOMAS, 7
George, King, I., 36; King, II., 36
Gethin, Maurice, 115
Gibbes, ——, 54
GIBBS, Frances, 69
Guibs, Isabel, 54, 55, 58; Jacob, 110; PHILIP, 110; Thomas, 31
GIBBONS, Edward, 86; Jerusha, 86; MARGARET, 86; Walter, 1
Gibbs, see Gibbes.
Gibson, Doctor, 50
Gybson, Anne, 56; Christopher, 22; Edward, 56; John, 51, 53, 54, 56; Margaret, 56; Penelope, 53, 54; Thomas, 51, 56
Gidny, John, 114
Gilbert, ——, 41
Gill, Thomas, 79
Gilliam, ——, 106
Gwillim, Daniel, 108
GILLIARD, ANDREW, 86
Gillow, Francis, 81, 82; Martha, 81
Githins, Anne, 27; John, 27; Mary, 27; Philip, 27; William, 27
Glidd, Jeoffrey, 27
Glyd, John, 75
Glydd, Martha, 75; Richard, 75
GLOVER, ——, 66; Mr., 33; Elizabeth, 33, 58, 83; Joan, 59; John, 33, 76; JOSE, 33, 83; Priscilla, 33; Rebecca, 75, 76; Richard, 83; ROGER, 33, 83; Sarah, 33, 83; Thomas, 76
Glyd, see Glidd.
Glydd, see Glidd.
Goad, Abigail, 35
Goade, Jane, 53; John, 35; Mary, 53, 54; Thomas, 53, 54
Goddard, Barbara, 99; John, 89; Martha, 89; Mary, 89; Nicholas, 89; Thomas, 99; William, 44
Goddin, Mary, 115; Robert, 115
Godsalve, Nicholas, 83
Godshall, Henry, 77; Robert, 77
GODWYN, Mr., 64
Goodwin, Mrs., 71
Goodwyn, Margery, 31; Martha, 62; MARY, 70; Robert, 31
Gofe, Deborah, 89, 90
Goffe,
Golden, George, 69
GOLLEDGE, Mary, 34; THOMAS, 34
Gollopp, James, 70
Goodacker, Mr., 22
GOODE, Anne, 26; Eleanor, 26; Elizabeth, 26; G. Brown, 27; John, 26, 27; MARMADUKE, 26; Mary, 26; Robert, 26; Samuel, 26; Susanna, 26; Thomas, 26; Thomas F., 27; William, 26, 70
GOODRICK, Elizabeth, 9
Goodricke, Francis, 9

GOODRICK, cont'd John, 9
Mary, 9
Sarah, 9
WILLIAM, 9
Goodwin, see Godwyn.
Goodwyn, see Godwyn.
Goodyeare, Moses, 2
Stephen, 19
Gooking, John, 31
Sarah, 31
Gordon, ——, 26
Gorges, Anne, 8
Elizabeth, 8
Ferdinando, 8
John, 8
Gornish, Richard, 60
Gosner, Samuel, 4
Gouge, Master, 9
Gough, ——, 26
Elizabeth, 81
James, 80, 81
Gould, Daniel, 18
Goundry, John, 39
Gourdon, Aaron, 41
Graham, Col., 47
James, 47
Graves, ——, 82
Gray, William, 1
Greaves, Thomas, 115
GREEN, Anne, 61
Greene, EDWARD, 3
John, 7, 60
Peter, 60
Rachel, 61
Robert, 3
Greenhill, John, 81
Greenleaf, Edmund, 71
Greenough, John, 46
Greensmith, ——, 22
Greenwood, ——, 97
William, 82
Gregory, Susan, 14
Grenuill, Thomas, 7
Gresham, Edmond, 56
Mary, 56
William, 56
Grevett, John, 39
Griffin, Cyrus, 104
Elizabeth, 104
Humphrey, 104
Leroy, 104
Mary Ann, 104
Richard, 104
Samuel, 104
Thomas, 104
William, 104
GRIGGS, Anne, 28
MICHAEL, 28
GRINDALL, Anne, 50
Grindell, Barbara, 50
EDMUND, 50, 51, 53, 55
Elizabeth, 50, 53
Frances, 50
Mabel, 50
Robert, 50
William, 4, 50, 51, 53
Grinder, Alice, 87
Grindon, Elizabeth, 102
Thomas, 102
Groome, George, 32
Margaret, 32
Guibs, see Gibbes.
Guillett, Anne, 17
Guillott, Jaques, 18
Gulston, Theodore, 40
Gunn, Richard, 114
Gurdon, John, 8
Nathaniel, 8
Philip, 8
Gurnham, Elizabeth, 32
Gwillim, see Gilliam.
Gybson, see Gibson.
Hackle, Richard, 13
Hackwell, Master, 7
Robert, 10
HAILES, ELIZABETH, 82
Hales, William, 50
Haines, A. M., 73
Mary, 26
Hale, John, 43, 94
Hayle, Mary, 94
Robert, 43
Hales, see Hailes.
Halford, Andrew, 78
Ruth, 78
William, 78
Halliwell, Catherine, 99
Hall, Daniel, 3, 9
Joanna, 92
John, 3, 8, 9, 83
Samuel, 3, 9
Susanna, 3, 9, 30
Thomas, 43, 92
Thomazin, 40
William, 40, 63
Halsey, Ruth, 104
Hamond, ——, 71
Hammond, Priscilla, 10
William, 10
Hanchett, Thomas, 20
Handfort, Robert, 103
Handley, Thomas, 112
HANHAM, FRANCES, 109
Hannam, Philip, 109, 110
Pollixena, 109, 110
Rudyard, 110
Hanmer, ——, 96
Hannam, see Hanham.
Hanslapp, Henry, 12
Harber, Mr., 22
Harbur, Arthur, 87
Harbert, Michael, 113
Harbin, Robert, 65
Harbur, see Harber.
Harman, Henry, 106
Harmon, Mary, 106
Robert, 106
William, 106
Harnsett, Elizabeth, 67
John, 67
Harrington, Earl of, 59
Harris, Elizabeth, 82
John, 33, 63
Thomazine, 106
William, 85
Harrison, ——, 26, 28
John, 12
Mary, 53
Thomas, 53
Hart, Elizabeth, 70
Hartley, Thomas, 82
Hartwell, Robert, 115
Harty, David, 28
Harvard, Anna, 48
John, 48
Harvey, Governor, 40
Harvie, Anne, 112, 114
John, 40
Katherine, 67
Kellam, 112, 114
Robert, 111, 112, 114
Thomas, 112, 114
Hasell, ——, 80
Hasleden, Mary, 76
Haslerigg, Arthur, 41, 42, 74, 78, 79
Hazelrigg, Arthur, 41, 42, 74, 78, 79
Heislerige, Arthur, 41, 42, 74, 78, 79
Hesslerigg, Arthur, 41, 42, 74, 78, 79
Hassam, John T., 2, 8, 23, 34, 88
Hastinges, Anne, 110
Frances, 110
Pascha, 110
Pollixena, 110
William, 109, 110
Hatch, Mr., 99
HATHORNE, Anne, 43, 44, 45
Hauthorne, Edmond, 43
Hawthorn, Elizabeth, 43, 44
Hawthorne, 45
Hothorn, Henry, 44
Hothorne, Joan, 45
John, 43, 44, 45
Martha, 45
Mary, 45
NATHANIEL, 29, 43, 44, 45
ROBERT, 29, 43, 44
Roger, 44
SARAH, 43, 44
Susanna, 44
Thomas, 44
WILLIAM, 29, 43, 44, 45
Hatley, ——, 15
Hattone, John, 39
Hatway, A., 66
Hauthorne, see Hathorne.
Haversham, Baron, 67, 74
Maurice, Baron, 74
Hawes, Nicholas, 54
Hawkesworth, John, 73
Hawkins, Richard, 17
William, 83
Hawthorn, see Hathorne.
Hawthorne, see Hathorne.
Hayes, Ambrose, 109
Patrick, 29
Hayle, see Hale.
Hayter, Thomas, 64
Hazard, Richard, 69
Hazelrigg, see Haslerigg.
Hazlewood, Henry, 14
Heislerige, see Haslerigg.
Helmes, Francis, 71
Helyar, Horace Augustus, 89
Mary, 89
William, 89
Hening, ——, 85
Henry, King, I., 91
" III., 91
" VI., 15, 16
" VII., 95
" VIII., 105
Henshall, Edward, 75
Herring, Mr., 115
Hesslerigg, see Haslerigg.
Hetton, Alan de, 42
Elizabeth de, 42
Hewitson, William, 112
Hide, James, 11
Margaret, 11
Robert, 11
Hight, Elizabeth, 93
HILL, ——, 110
Hills, Benjamin, 70
Edward, 103, 104
Elizabeth, 5, 83
Hannah, 5
Ignatius, 70, 71
James, 70, 71
JOHN, 5, 58
Joseph, 11
Mary, 70
Richard, 81
Sarah, 5
Valentine, 5
William, 70, 71
HILTON, Elizabeth, 34
Mehitable, 34
NOWELL, 34
William, 34
Hinde, Thoma , 83
Hinds, Abigail, 32
Anne, 32
Elizabeth, 32
Margaret, 32
Sarah, 32

Hinton, ——, 106
Hirst, Henry, 105
Mary, 105
Hiscock, John, 61
Hiskett, John, 46
Hoar, } Bridget, 90, 91, 92, 93
Hoare, } Leonard, 91, 92
Hore, } Mary, 70
Hobert, Robert, 94
Heckett, ——, 70
Hodges, Thomas, 20
Hodson, Davy, 51
Holden, James, 21, 22
Holl, Thomas, 54
HOLLAND, Elizabeth, 9
Johanna, 9, 34
John, 9, 34
JOSEPH, 9, 34, 35
Judith, 9
Nathaniel, 9, 34
Prudence, 9
Samuel, 9
Holmes, } Randall, 15
Home, } Robert, 62
William, 70
HOLT, } Mr., 58
Hoult, } JAMES, 88
HOULTE, } Randall, 88
Robert, 88
Thomas, 88
Home, see Holmes.
Honeywood, Esq., 94
Mary, 94
Hook, Susanna, 95
HOOKER, Rev. Mr., 32
Edward, 72
John, 29, 73
Mary, 64
RALPH, 72, 73
Sarah, 64
Susan, 64
Sybil, 73
Thomas, 64
HOPKINS, Gov., 65, 66
Abigail, 61, 65
Edmund, 61, 65
EDWARD, 41, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65
HENRY, 62, 63, 64, 65
John, 65
Judith, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65
Katherine, 62, 65
Margaret, 61, 65, 66
Mark, 65
Matthew, 62, 65
Patience, 61, 65
Hopkinson, Anthony, 105
Margaret, 105
Hore, see Hoar.
Horne, George, 96
Horrax, } Christopher, 110
Horrocks, } Elizabeth, 110
James, 110
Jonas, 109, 110
Thomas, 110
Horsmonden, Mary, 103
Warham, 103
Horton, Elizabeth, 105
Margaret, 88
Thomas, 88
William, 105
HOSKINS, MARY, 27
Milicent, 111
Hothorn, see Hathorne.
Hothorne, see Hathorne.
Hotten, ——, 88
HOUGHTON, Alice, 95
Anne, 96
Martha, 48
Mary, 48, 96
RICHARD, 95
Robert, 48
Houill, ——, 97
Houlden, Elizabeth, 75, 76
James, 76
Mary, 76
Hoult, } see Holt.
Houlte, }
Hovell, Francis, 96
Richard, 96
How, Daniel, 79
Howard, Doctor, 88
Thomas, 52
Howchin, Jeremy, 84
Howe, John, 77
Judith, 77
William, 79
Howseman, John, 109
Hubbard, } Anne, 114
Hubbart, } Martha, 113, 114
Hubbert, } Mary, 114
Nathaniel, 114
Richard, 47
Sarah, 47
William, 114
Hubland, Mr., 47
Huckstropp, Thomas, 71
Huddlestone, Nicholas, 12
Tristram, 12
Hudley, Nicholas, 81
Hudnall, ——, 71
Hudson, John, 87
Hughs, Abraham, 5
Hulme, John, 83
Humberston, John, 108
Judith, 108
Humphrey, } ——, 22
Humphry, } Jo:, 7, 78
Hungerford, Bridget, 91
John, 91
Hunt, } ——, 21, 22
Hunte, } Edward, 12, 67
Elizabeth, 12, 67, 68
Hannah, 67
John, 67
Katherine, 68
Matthew, 68
Nathaniel, 5
Richard, 5
Thomas, 67, 68
William, 21
Hunter, Joseph, 18, 19
Hutchins, ——, 61
Hutchinson, ——, 5, 39, 51, 66
Edmond, 82
George, 82
Henry, 82
John, 82
Thomas, 82

Iles, Anne, 77
Thomas, 77
Ingoldsbie, Anthony, 113
William, 113
Ingram, James, 61, 62, 63
Insula, de, Baldwin, 91
Florence, 91
Geoffrey, 91
Hawise, 91
John, 91
Jordan, 91
Margaret, 91
Walter, 91
William, 91
Irbie, } Anthony, 111, 112
Irbye, }
Isaacke, ——, 70
IVE, Ambrose, 76
Anne, 76
JOHN, 20, 76
Mary, 76
Miles, 76
SAMUEL, 20
Sarah, 20
Thomas, 20, 76

Jacike, Henry, 84
Jackson, James, 63
Jane, 14
Johanna, 15
John, 14
Richard, 63
Thomas, 15
James, Katherine, 64
King, I., 42, 51, 52, 95
II., 47, 74
Owen, 106
Jeffries, Judge, 91
Jenkin, } Daniel, 10
Jenkins, } Elizabeth, 10
Sarah, 10
Thomas, 10
Jenner, Thomas, 27
Jerman, Edward, 12
Jermyn, Mr., 1
Jerome, Saint, 79
Jesse, ——, 47
Henry, 84
Jewett, J. A., 95
Jewry, William, 69
John, Archb. of Canterbury, 52
King, 91
JOHNSON, ——, 8, 22, 76
Mrs., 87
Abigail, 29
DANIEL, 29
Elizabeth, 29
Frederic, 87
Isaac, 23
John, 39
Martha, 29
Mary, 4
Matthew, 99, 100
Nathaniel, 29
Packman, 22
Robert, 95, 113
Sarah, 29
Simon, 29
Stephen, 29
Thomas, 4
William, 95
Jolly, Charlotte, 104
JONES, ANNE, 27
Benjamin, 106
Charles, 63
Edward, 27
John, 27
Patience, 27
Peter, 29
Jordan, Edmond, 40
Susan, 40
Jupe, Benjamin, 2
Grace, 2
Mary, 2

KAINE, } Anna, 1
Keaine, } BENJAMIN, 1, 2
Keayne, } Robert, 1, 2, 55
Sarah, 2
Kallaway, Katharine, 88
Kay, John, 115
Keaine, see Kaine.
Kearle, James, 70
Kearsley, John, 110
Margaret, 110
Keayne, see Kaine.
Kent, ——, 68
Kerridge, Rev. Mr., 71
Elizabeth, 70
John, 70, 71
Sarah, 7, 70, 71
William, 70
Kerry, Charles, 44
Kett, Richard, 17
Key, Robert, 41
Thomas, 39
King, } Anne, 88
Kings, } Hannah, 70
Kyng, } Henry, 88
John, 52, 88
Martha, 23

King, cont'd Mary, 52
Moses, 11
Richard, 70
Robert, 26, 63
Winifrut, 27
Kingswell, Maurice, 2
Kirby, John, 35
Susanna, 35
Knapp, Robert, 19
Knight, ——, 5
Knights, Elizabeth, 98
Knite, John, 72, 73
Nicholas, 98
Knoles, Mr., 24
Knolls, Hanserd, 24
Knollys, John, 103
Knowles, Samuel, 24
Knott, Thomas, 113
Knowles, see Knoles.
Kymbould, Richard, 95
Kyng, see King.

La Warr, Lord de, 31
Rous, Peter, 72
Lacie, John, 77, 111
Lacy, John, 77, 111
Ladd, George, 89
Lamb, Thomas, 1, 22
Lambcroft, Michael, 13
Lambert, ——, 74
William, 94
Lampson, ——, 79
Lamson, Barnabas, 79
Sarah, 79
Lancashire, Thomas, 115
Landsdaile, Thomas, 112
LANE, ——, 116
Mr., 109
Mrs., 10
Edmond, 9
MARGARET, 9
Mountague, 107, 108
Langley, Hugh, 99
Jane, 99
Lapsey, Mr., 84
LARABEE, JOHN, 70
LARDNER, RICHARD, 90
Larkum, Hugh, 26
Latus, Frances, 51
Launder, Thomas, 7
Laurence, see Lawrence.
Law, Anne, 56
Lawe, Jo., 53, 56
Margaret, 53
William, 52
Lawraman, William, 22
Laurence, ——, 41
Lawrance, Mrs., 75
Lawrence, Anne, 45
Cornelius, 63
Jane, 58
John, 43, 45, 88, 99, 114
Mary, 99, 114
Layman, John, 31
Le Sure, Stephen, 86
Le Sieur, Stephen, 86
Leche, Edward, 87
Ledgard, Mary, 42
Thomas, 41, 42
Ledman, George, 114
Lee, Anne, 43, 44
Arthur, 103
Francis Lightfoot, 103
Henry, 95
John, 95
Katherine, 43, 44
Margaret, 95
Philip, 43
Richard, 28
Richard Henry, 103
Robert, 43
Sarah, 43
Thomas Ludwell, 103
William, 28, 103
Leechfield, Anne, 104
Sarah, 104
Susannah, 104
Leeke, ——, 92
Leeson, John, 104
Leeves, Robert, 41
Legay, Jacob, 29
John, 29
Leigh, Hannah, 30
Thomas, 30
Lell, HENRY, 61, 62, 63, 65
LELLO, John, 61, 64
Katherine, 62, 65
Thomas, 63
Leonard, John, 63
Leverett, John, 48
Leveritt, Sarah, 48
Thomas, 109
Lewine, John, 114
Lewis, ——, 71, 79
Hugh, 73
John, 73
Lidget, Charles, 79
Elizabeth, 79
Jane, 79
Mary, 79
Peter, 79
Lightborne, John, 62
Limborowe, Vincent, 32
Limbrey, Mary, 14
Philip, 14
Linch, Thomas, 69
Lipscombe, ——, 14, 53, 59
LISLE, ALICE, 90, 91
Anne, 90, 91
Anthony, 91
Bridget, 90, 91, 92
Elizabeth, 91
George, 91
John, 91
Lancelot, 91
Lord, 92
Mabel, 90
Margaret, 90, 91
Mary, 90
Thomas, 91
William, 91
Little, Elizabeth, 82
Mary, 82
Thomas, 82
Littleton, James, 83
Thomas, 83
Lloyd, Cornelius, 85
LLOYDE, Edmund, 85
Edward, 85
Humphrey, 85
James, 18
JOHN, 85
Mary, 85
Richard, 90
Triphena, 90
Loans, Richard, 12
Locke, Capt., 11
Locker, Mr., 100
Lodge, George, 28
John, 46
Loe, Saint, Mary, 11
Loggins, Anne, 44
Gilbert, 44
Thomas, 45
London, John, 22
Longdale, Joan, 83
Longe, Robert, 52, 53
Lotou, Mr., 12
Louell, Sarah, 5
Low, Robert, 54
Lowe, Vincent, 12
William, 63
LUCAS, Francis, 95
ROBERT, 27
Simon, 27
Ludwell, Frances, 103
Ludwill, John, 103
Ludwell, cont'd Philip, 31, 103
Thomas, 102, 103
Lyddal, George, 11, 12
Lyddall, Major, 31
Lyne, ——, 22
Lynne, Thomas, 52
Lyson, ——, 81, 116
Lytter, William, 115
Lyttleton, ——, 28

Machell, Micah, 10
Macklin, Cuthbert, 61, 63
Macklyn, Henry, 61
Maddocke, John, 13
Maddox, ——, 106
Major, Mr., 74
Make-peace, Mr., 78
Makins, Catherine, 24
Meakins, Thomas, 24
Mallard, ——, 77
Mallory, Catherine, 105
Martha, 105
Philip, 105
Thomas, 105
Man, Daniel, 96
Mansfield, Elizabeth, 55
John, 55
Maplisden, Dorothy, 22
Jervis, 22
Marillier, Henry, 90
Marlow, Joseph, 26
Marshall, Dr., 47
Anthony, 110
Dorothy, 17
Francis, 110
John, 69
Mary, 20
Philip, 110
Marshe, Elizabeth, 105
Richard, 105
Marston, Eliza, 106
Frances, 106
Thomas, 106
William, 106
Martin, ——, 70
Martyn, Mrs., 58
Martyne, Edward, 4
Fortuna, 70
Godfrey, 21, 22
William, 99
Mary, Queen, 95, 105
Maskell, ——, 59
MASON, Abraham Arthur, 4
Anne, 94, 94
David, 4
JOHN, 4, 93, 94
Lydia, 4
Mary, 4
Samuel, 4
Sarah, 4
Massingberd, ——, 113
Master, Katharine, 21
Masters, Peter, 21, 22
Mastin, Mr., 1
Mather, ——, 55, 98, 110
Cotton, 46, 47
Increase, 38, 39
Mathewes, Mrs., 100
Mathews, Augustine, 60
Matthew, Edward, 63
Matthewes, Margery, 61
Matthews, Ralph, 63
Samuel, 100, 101
Thomas, 101
Mattingly, Joan, 45
Samuel, 100, 101
Thomas, 101
William, 45
May, Robert, 84
Maynard, John, 75
Mayo, William, 104
Meade, ——, 27
Frances, 5
Francis, 5

Meakins, see Makins.
Mellowes, Abraham, 78, 113
Edward, 78, 113
Elisha, 29
Hannah, 78, 113
Meredith, Elizabeth, 5
Meriam, George, 75
Susanna, 75
Metcalfe, ——, 105
Mico, Mr., 73
Middlecott, Thomas, 113
Middleton, Anne, 44
Thomas, 16, 18, 19, 78
Miles, Anne, 31
John, 5, 31
Millett, John, 63
Miller, ——, 65
Anna, 66
Milles, ——, 22
Mills, John, 90
Thomas, 90
William, 95
Milner, Tempest, 41
Milwarde, John, 30
Miniett, George, 104
Minitie, John, 14
Mary, 14
Minns, Thomas, 51, 55, 59, 61
Minstrel, Henry, 31
Minstrell, Mary, 31
Mitchell, ——, 71
Daniel G., 8
Louis, 8
Mobryd, Edward, 69
Monk, General, 24
Montgomery, Anna, 91
Moodey, Ambrose, 97
MOODY, Anne, 96, 97
Moodye, Elizabeth, 96, 97
GEORGE, 96, 97
Henry, 96, 97
John, 96, 97
Lydia, 96
Margaret, 96, 97
Mary, 97
Sarah, 97
SAMUEL, 96, 97
Thomas, 97
Moonke, Edward, 7
Moore, ——, 91
John, 22, 23
Mordecai, 13
Thomas, 18
Ursula, 13
More, Cason, 28
Mary, 28
Sarah, 28
William, 28
Morgan, Francis, 59
Morley, ——, 74
John, 80, 81
Thomas, 80
Morpeth, Edward, Ld. Viscount, 35
Morris, F. O., 46
Lewis, 18
Morrison, W. W., 113
Morse, John, 2
Mary, 2
Mortimer, John, 29
Morton, Albert, 42
Edward, 92
Elizabeth, 42
Nicholas, 48
Mosse, John, 81
Moyse, Margaret, 78
Muleston, George, 39
Mulgrave, Baron, 46, 47
Earl of, 47
Lord, 46
Munday, Edward, 29
Mundy, Elizabeth, 29
Munday, cont'd Mary, 29
Millecent, 29
Richard, 41, 42, 56
Muninge, MUNINGES, Munings, Munning, Munninge, Munnings, Anne, 10, 94, 95
EDMUND, 10, 11
Ellen, 94, 95
Hannah, 10
Harry, 10
Hopestill, 10
Katharine, 94, 95
Mahalaleel, 10, 11
Markiet, 10
Mary, 10
Rebecca, 10
Return, 10
Rice, 95
Takeheed, 10
Thomas, 95
William, 94
Murrell, Mr., 99, 100
Myldmaye, Henry, 94
Nayle, John, 57
Nicholas, 57
Neale, Mr., 101
Philip, 88
Sarah, 32
Neill, Edward D., 89
NELSON, Lord, 37
Joan, 83
Marie, 83
Philip, 83
Samuel, 84
THOMAS, 83, 84
Nevill, Henry, 63
Newbold, William, 81
Newce, Thomas, 40
Newcomen, Thomas, 63
Newcourt, ——, 88
Newland, Jo.——, 10
Newman, Henry, 93
William, 55
Newse, Moungague, 63
Newton, Mary, 64
Roger, 64
Nicholls, George, 51
Nicolls, Henry, 52
James, 52
Johanna, 52
John, 78
Robert, 52
Nicholson, *Coat of Arms*, 101
NICKOLSON, Francis, 100
ROBERT, 100, 101
Nicolls, see Nicholls.
Nisbet, Elizabeth, 108
Noble, T. C., 36
Normanby, Marquis of, 39, 46, 47
Viscount, 47
NORRIS, Christopher, 11
David, 81
Edward, 11
JOHN, 11, 44
Sarah, 81
William, 11
North, Hannah, 108
Northall, Lucy, 115
Northens, Ezekiel, 84
Norton, John, 84
Nowell, Mr., 50
Increase, 34
John, 21
Mehitable, 34
Nye, Benjamin, 7
Richard, 27
Oakes, Uriah, 90
Ogle, Mr., 41
Ogle, Margaret, 42
Robert, 42
Oldfield, ——, 66
Oliver, Andrew, 66
Samuel, 78
Onion, Absalom, 66
Osborne, Elizabeth, 2
Robert, 2
Otwale, Henrie, 44
Overman, Hannah, 10
Thomas, 10
Oxborough, Edward, 97
Oxford, John Vere, Earl of, 95
Paget, Timothy, 53
Paige, Lucius R., 79
Pain, Maud, 61
Thomas, 61
Painter, Nicholas, 12
Pakey, John, 114
William, 114
Palfrey, ——, 48
Palmer, ——, 26, 71
John, 70
Pamerton, Pemberton, PEMERTON, Pemmerton, Ebenezer, 90
Elizabeth, 83
James, 89, 90
JOHN, 89, 90
Richard, 89
Thomas, 89
William, 89
Pancrust, Pankhurst, Anne, 6, 7
Papworth, William, 27
PARGITER, Edward, 5
Elizabeth, 5
Ezekiel, 85
George, 5
JOHN, 5, 6
Robert, 5, 85
Samuel, 5, 6
THEODORE, 84, 85
Thomas, 5, 84, 85
William, 5, 85
Parke, Anna, 109
Daniel, 104
Lucy, 104
Peter, 109
PARKER, Anne, 2, 82
Calthorp, 8
DOROTHY, 7, 8
Francis E., 8
Henry, 8
John, 82
Margaret, 115
Martha, 29, 32
Mary, 8
Mercy, 8
NATHANIEL, 8
Philip, 8
Richard, 2
Robert, 8, 32
Thomas, 7, 73, 82, 83
Parkynson, Alice, 112
Parmater, Hannah, 3
Parmenter, John, 3
Parry, George, 105
John, 105
Mary, 105
Parsons, Elizabeth, 82
Henry, 75
Usher, 41
Partridge, Thomas, 33
Paske, Thomas, 63
William, 61
Passmore, Christopher, 112
Jane, 112
PATE, John, 86
RICHARD, 86
Paveatt, ——, 70
Payce, Alice, 26
Peabody, Francis, 37
Peachie, Mr., 94
PEAKE, Benjamin, 11, 12
Gregory, 11
John, 12
ROBERT, 11
Thomas, 72
William, 12

Pearse, Peirce, Peirsey, Percy, Percye, Pierce, Piersey, ——, 22; Mr., 78; Mrs., 25; Abraham, 30, 31; Joan, 114; Thomas, 114
Peck, Anne, 93, 94
PECKE, Benjamin, 93; Ira B., 94; John, 93; Joseph, 93, 94; Martha, 94; Mary, 94; ROBERT, 93, 94; Samuel, 93; Thomas, 93, 94
Peele, Master, 63
Peirce, see Pearse.
Peirsey, see Pearse.
Pell, Anne, 111, 114; Elizabeth, 21, 22; Hannah, 112, 114; Joan, 21; Richard, 21; Robert, 21; Stephen, 111, 112, 114
Pemberton, see Pamerton.
Pemerton, see Pamerton.
Pemmerton, see Pamerton.
Penn, Mr., 29
PEPPERELL, Alice, 40; Andrew, 41; Dorothy, 41; Grace, 41; Jane, 40, 41; Joanna, 41; Margery, 41; Mary, 41; Miriam, 41; Robert, 40; Thomas, 40; WILLIAM, 40, 41
Percivall, Andrew, 28
Percy, see Pearse.
Percye, see Pearse.
Perkes, Charles, 28
Perkins, Edward, 8; Francis, 26; George, 69; G. A., 69; Katherine, 69; Mary, 69; Peter, 88; William, 68, 69
PERNE, John, 60, 61; Mary, 59, 60; RACHEL, 59, 60, 61, 89; RICHARD, 59, 60, 61, 89
Perry, Arthur L., 34, 35
Pery, Elizabeth, 9, 34; Johanna, 9, 34; John, 9, 34, 35; Joseph, 34; Josias, 9, 34; Micaja, 12; Moses, 35; Nathan, 35; Richard, 1; Samuel, 35; Sarah, 34
Person, Alice, 98
Peter, Hugh, 7, 74
Peters, John, 35
Philips, ——, 41
Phillips, Abigail, 81; John, 46; Kenelm, 111
PHIPS, Lady, 74
PHIPPS, Anne, 46; Constantine, 46, 47; FRANCIS, 46; James, 46; John, 46
PHIPS, cont'd Margaret, 46; Mary, 46; Spencer, 46; WILLIAM, 39, 46, 47, 73
Piccard, Nicholas, 87
Pickering, Anne, 35; Elizabeth, 35, 50; Frances, 35; Grace, 17, 35, 50; Henry, 17, 35, 49, 50; Mary, 35; Philadelphia, 35
Pickett, Mr., 100
Pierce, see Pearse.
Piersey, see Pearse.
Piggott, Josias, 62
Pike, ——, 70
Pilcher, Anne, 21; Elizabeth, 21; John, 21; Judith, 21; Thomas, 21
Pindar, Paul, 62
Pindor, William, 80, 81
Pinney, Judith, 72
Pitt, Matthew, 63
Pitts, Christopher, 97, 98
Pytts, Johanna, 97
Plomer, Plommer, Plommers, Plumer, Plummer, ——, 28; Richard, 52
Plumpton, Catherine, 42; William, 42
Pocahontas, 30, 106
Poindexter, ——, 106
Pointell, Daniel, 76
Poyntell, Edward, 76; Judith, 76; Mary, 76
Pole, Thomas, 8
Pomeroy, Theodore, 110
Poole, John, 115; William F., 8
Porter, Ambrose, 107; Frances, 107; James, 64; William, 73
Pott, Mrs., 40
Potts, Eleanor, 6; Elizabeth, 39, 40; Francis, 39; John, 39, 40; Richard, 6
POULTER, HANNAH, 67
Pulter, Isaac, 68; John, 67, 68; Mary, 68; Thomas, 68
Powell, Abigail, 25; Michael, 25
Powlden, John, 61; Margery, 61
Poyers, Jane, 30
Pyers, William, 29, 30
Poyntell, see Pointell.
Poythress, ——, 106
Prayere, Ranus de, 15
Prestwich, ——, 71
Prince, Richard, 37
Procter, Thorndike, 36
Puddington, George, 12
Pulling, John, 86
Pulteney, Thomas, 12
Pulter, see Poulter.
Pumfrett, William, 51
PURCHAS, Daniel, 68
Purchase, George, 68, 69; Jane, 68; John, 63; Martha, 68; Mary, 69; Oliver, 69
PURCHAS, SAMUEL, 68, 69
Purchase, Thomas, 68; William, 68, 69
Putland, Anne, 21
Puttland, Elias, 20; Sarah, 20
Pyers, see Poyers.
Pyne, Grace, 56
Pyper, Jane, 56; William, 56
Pytts, see Pitts.

Quarles, Francis, 114; Mabell, 114
QUICKE, Apphia, 20; Deborah, 20; Elizabeth, 20; Nicholas, 20; WILLIAM, 20
Quincy, President, 109
Quint, A. H., 24

RAND, Jane, 6; ROBERT, 6
Randall, Henry, 71
Ranndall, Jane, 71
Randolph, Henry, 102, 103, 104; Joseph W., 104; William, 22
Raper, Barbara, 51
Rauly, John, 20
Raven, Joseph, 1
Rawlinson, Mary, 105; Richard, 105
RAWSON, Alexander, 58; Anne, 59; Bridget, 57; DAVID, 55, 57, 58, 59; Dorothy, 58; EDWARD, 55, 57, 58, 59, 60; Elizabeth, 59; Frances, 59; Henry, 57, 58; James, 59; Joan, 58, 59; John, 58, 59; Margaret, 54, 55, 57, 58; Martha, 59; Mary, 59; Mellor, 59; Nicholas, 59; Rachel, 60; Richard, 59; Thomas, 59; Timothy, 59; WILLIAM, 57, 58, 59
Ray, Daniel, 19
Rea, Jerusha, 86; Thomas, 86
Raynes, Francis, 17
Rea, see Ray.
Read, Emelion, 101
READE, James, 28
REED, JOHN, 28; Mary, 28; THOMAS, 6; William, 6
Redman, Mr., 50, 51; William, 50
Reed, see Read.
Reeve, Joan, 14; Thomas, 80
Reffs, Richard, 16
Remington, Arthur, 82
Rewse, ——, 80
Reynolds, ——, 68; Mrs., 20; Elizabeth, 20; ROBERT, 20; Virgill, 62; William, 3
Riccard, Andrew, 73

Rice, } ——, 79
Ricce, } John, 52
Ryece, } Robert, 94, 95
Roger, 95
Rich, Anne, 9
Miles, 9
Prudence, 9
Richard, King, III., 15, 16
Richards, Mr., 86
Anne, 112
John, 99, 100
Walter, 112
Richardson, Humphrey, 16
John, 115
Joshua, 93
William H., 37
Richmond, James, 110
Ridley, Susan, 40
Rie, Judah, 90
Riece, see Rice.
Ritchie, ——, 106
Rivett, Thomas, 63
Roberts, Alexander, 106
Robinson, ——, 87, 89
Mr., 50
Charles J., 89
Richard, 76
William, 80
Roby, Anthony, 28
Early, 28
Roe, John, 40
Rogers, Mrs., 83
Ezekiel, 84
John, 44
Rogerson, Anne, 70
Philip, 70
Rolfe, Anthony, 30
Elizabeth, 30
Hannah, 30
Jane, 30
John, 29, 30
Pocahontas, 30
Thomas, 30
Rooke, John, 66
Roote, } ——, 111
Rowte, } Agnes, 111
John, 112
William, 111, 112
Rose, Abigail, 25
Thomas, 25
Rossingham, ——, 31
Edmund, 30
Rous, } Peter la, 72
Rouse, } Thomas, 19
Row, } Mary, 56
Rowe, } Richard, 83
Thomas, 56
William, 83
Rowdon, Nathaniel, 107
Rowte, see Roote.
Royse, Richard, 31
Rudyere, ——, 80
Russell, ——, 106
Edward, 72
John, 6, 7
Thomas, 7
Russha, Sarah, 87
Rute, John, 81
Ryece, see Rice.

Saint Jerome, 79
Saint Loe, Mary, 11
Saintbury, Rebecca, 104
Salis, Mme. de, 113
Salmon, ——, 79
John, 96
Saltingstall, } Bernard, 8
Saltonstall, } Gurdon, 113
Mary, 113
Saltman, ——, 22
Samford, John, 58
Sandford, Robert, 106
Sapp, Samuel, 34
Sargent, William M., 116
Savage, Elizabeth, 110
James, 2, 9, 11, 19, 24, 29, 38, 46, 65, 66, 73, 86, 90, 97, 116
Thomas, 110
Savile, Henry, 105
Sawdrie, William, 4
Sawyer, William, 5
Saxbey, } ——, 22
Saxble, } George, 75
Saxby, } Jasper, 75
John, 21, 75
Robert, 75
William, 75
Schofield, Robert, 28
Scott, ——, 26, 74
Abigail, 32
Alice, 32
John, 50, 51
Richard, 32
William, 106
Scottow, Elizabeth, 110
Joshua, 110
Thomas, 110
Scoupholme, Henry, 66
Scotchford, Anne, 75
Elizabeth, 75
Joan, 75
John, 75
Margaret, 75
Martha, 75
Mary, 75
Susanna, 75
Thomas, 75
Scudamore, John, 59
Scull, G. D., 38, 50
Seaman, Mary, 49
Searle, John, 27
Sedgwick, } Gen., 38
Sedgwicke, } Elizabeth, 47, 48
Hannah, 48
Joanna, 48
John, 47
Martha, 47, 48
Mary, 48
Robert, 48
Samuel, 48
Sarah, 48
Stephen, 48
William, 48
Sedley, Catherine, 47
Sela, William, 93
Selby, Elinor, 41
Selin, } Daniel, 37
Selyne, } Margaret, 37
Selwood, Humphrey, 86
Selyne, see Selin.
Sergeant, Winiff, 8
Severn, ——, 28
Sewal, } Judge, 92
Sewall, } Charles, 12
Jane, 12
Nicholas, 12
Samuel, 93
Susannah, 12
Sharpe, John, 50, 52, 56
William, 56
Sheafe, } Doctor, 54, 58
Sheefe, } Dorothy, 58
Elizabeth, 76
Isabel, 58
Mary, 51, 76
Thomas, 54
William, 54
Shelford, William, 52
Shelton, John, 28
Shepheard, Abigail, 32
Anne, 32
Jasper, 32
Sherman, Ezekiel, 4
Grace, 4
Hannah, 4
John, 4
Martha, 4
Sherman, } Mary, 4
cont'd }
Shippen, Anne, 104
Joseph, 104
Shrimpton, Bethiah, 79
Shute, John, 70
Sibley, John Langdon, 21, 37 109
Sicklemore, John, 63
Sieur, } Stephen Le, 86
Sure, }
Sikes, } John, 108
Sykes, }
Silvester, } Anne, 16, 18
Sylvester, } Benjamin, 18
Constant, 16, 17, 18, 19, 35, 48, 49
Elizabeth, 18
Geoffrey, 16
Giles, 16, 18
Grace, 17, 18, 35, 48, 49, 50
Grissell, 13, 18
Humphrey, 17
Joshua, 16, 17, 18, 19
Mary, 13, 16, 17, 18, 48, 49
Mercy, 18
Nathaniel, 13, 16, 17, 18, 19
Patience, 18
Peter, 13, 16, 18
Simonds, John, 20
Margaret, 20
Skelton, Samuel, 22
Slafter, Edmund F., 8
Slater, Mr., 97
Edmond, 47
Margaret, 47
Smart, Margaret, 71
Smiles, ——, 46
Smith, } ——, 22, 32, 66, 86, 87,
Smyth, } 97
Alice, 88
Anne, 43, 44
Elizabeth, 15, 43, 44
Ellen, 87
Francis, 85
Hannah, 113
Hugh, 43, 44
J. C. C., 6, 114
James, 32
John, 20, 32, 76, 78, 79
Mary, 32, 33, 79, 96
Nathaniel, 78
Peter, 79
Richard, 2, 27
Robert, 33, 80, 81
Samuel, 15, 16
Sarah, 32, 71
Simeon, 2
Simon, 2
Solomon, 20
Thomas, 32
William, 32, 44
Snape, Edmond, 20
Hannah, 20
John, 20
Nathaniel, 20
Samuel, 20
Sarah, 20
Timothy, 20
Snelling, Alice, 32
Snow, Mary, 107
Nicholas, 107
Soane, ——, 72
Softley, Margaret, 110
Soley, Alice, 15
Edward, 15
Johannah, 15
Margaret, 15
Richard, 15
Somerby, Horatio G., 8
Somerset, Henry, Duke of Beaufort, 55

Sommer, } Mr., 6
Sommers, } Elizabeth, 54
Margaret, 54
Somner, } ——, 4
Sumner, } Jane, 4
SUMPNER, } Mary, 4
Roger, 4
Susan, 4
WILLIAM, 4
Sothebie, Mary, 94
Thomas, 94
Sotwell, Constance, 99
William, 99
Southampton, Earl of, 40
Southen, Mrs., 75
Southerne, John, 39, 40
Southey, } ——, 28
Sowthey, } John, 43
Richard, 27
Robert, 43
Southwood, Alexander, 54
Sowthey, see Southey.
Sparhak, } Hester, 1
Sparhauke, } John, 1
Sparhawke, } Lucy, 7
Sparks, John, 72
Sparrow, } Thomas, 83
Sparrowe, }
SPELMAN, } Francis, 72
Spilman, } Hannah, 72, 88
Henry, 72
Mary, 72, 88
THOMAS, 72, 88, 89
Spencer, ——, 30
John, 10
Spicer, Anne, 104
Elizabeth, 104
James, 104
John, 104
Lucy, 35
Mary, 104
Sarah, 104
Stephen, 72, 73
Thomas, 104
Spilman, see Spelman.
Spincke, John, 32
Sprague, ——, 24
Sprake, Elizabeth, 70
Sprigg, Thomas, 66
Spring, Thomas, 67
Squier, Hugh, 74
Stacie, George, 75
Mary, 75
Stagg, } Alice, 101
STEGGE, } Anne, 60, 61
Stegg, } Christopher, 101
Elizabeth, 101, 102
Giles, 61
Grace, 54, 101
Margaret, 61
Margery, 61
Mary, 61
Maud, 61,
Sarah, 102, 103
THOMAS, 54, 101 102, 103
Thomas, Autograph, 103
William, 61
Stanesbie, Mr., 94
Stanhope, Earl of, 59
Michael, 59
Stanton, Thomas, 97
Staples, ——, 50
John, 49
Starr, Edmond, 106
John, 106
Staughton, } Mr., 65
Stoughton, } William, 11
Stegg, see Stagg.
Stegge, see Stagg.
Stephanas, ——, 50
Stephen, King, 91
Stephens, } Frances, 103
Stevens, } Richard, 7, 89
Robert, 4, 19
Samuel, 103
Thomas, 82
Stepkin, Charles, 27
Sterling, Earl of, 19
Stevens, see Stephens.
Stidman, John, 33
Stith, John, 26
Stocke, Gilbert de, 15
Isolda de, 15
Stoddard, Anthony, 38
Mary, 38
Stoker, Alice, 70
Stokes, Anne, 67
Edward, 20
Elizabeth, 67
Ellen, 67
George, 67
John, 67
Mary, 67
Stome, James, 39
STONE, James, 85
John, 99, 100
Josiah, 46
MARGARET, 69
Noah, 75
Ro:, 27
Simon, 69
Story, Mary, 34
Stoughton, see Staughton.
Stow, } Elizabeth, 21, 22, 23, 112
Stowe, } John, 21, 22, 23
Nathaniel, 22, 23
Richard, 21
Samuel, 22, 23
Thankful, 22
Thomas, 21, 22, 23, 112
Stowerton, Lord William, 60
Stoy, Cuthbert, 34
Strickland, } ——, 41
Strycland, } William, 50
Stringer, Thomas, 78
Stripe, ——, 73
Strother, Mary, 42
William, 42
Strycland, see Strickland.
Stud, John, 89
Sturdivant, John, 105
Style, } James, 13
Styles, } Robert, 13
Sumner, see Somner.
Sumpner, see Somner.
Sure, see Sieur.
Surnames unknown
Alice, 59
Christopher, 59
Francis, 84
John, 52
Katherine, 87
Margaret, 19
Peter, 100
Prudence, 5
Robert, 59, 66, 100
Sarah, 29, 96
Swallowe, Alice, 56
Thomas, 56
Swan, John, 90
Robert, 81
Swayne, William, 82
Swepson, William, 17
Swinocke, } Caleb, 76
Swinoke, } Joseph, 76
Swynocke, } Robert, 22
Samuel, 76
Thomas, 22
Sykes, see Sikes.
Sylvester, see Silvester.
Symes, } Benjamin, 39, 40
Symmes, }
Tadnall, Judith, 21
Thomas, 21
Tailor, } Elizabeth, 114
Taylor, } John, 7
Margaret, 55
Maria, 104
P. A., 55
Richard, 108
Tailor, } Thomas, 104, 111
cont'd } William, 55, 112
Tanton, Anne, 92
Tapley, Rebecca, 104
Tatnell, Judah, 22
Mary, 22
Thomas, 22
Taw, Mr., 27
Taylor, see Tailor.
Terrie, Marie, 22
Thatcher, George, 71
Theker, Richard, 53
THOMPSON, } ——, 19
THOMSON, } Baron Haversham,
Tompson, } 67, 74
Tomson, } Major, 67, 74
Abigail, 25
Elizabeth, 67, 74
Frances, 66
George, 66, 67, 74, 85, 89
Henry, 64, 66
John, 67
Joseph, 65, 66
Katherine, 64, 66, 67
Margaret, 63, 64, 66
Mary, 75
Maurice, 66, 67, 74, 85
Morris, 67
Nicholas, 112
Paul, 67
ROBERT, 64, 65, 66, 67, 74
Roger, 39
Susan, 75
William, 25, 63, 66, 67
Thornell, ——, 109
Thornton, J. Wingate, 2
Thorowgood, Adam, 31
Sarah, 31
TILDEN, } Freegift, 71
Tillden, } Hopestill, 71
JOSEPH, 71
Lydia, 71
Nathaniel, 71, 72
Samuel Jones, 72
Tilletson, ——, 95
Tindall, Anna, 3
Joseph, 3
Nathaniel, 3
Richard, 3
Tipping, Anne, 90
Frances, 90
Thomas, 90
William, 90
Tirrell, Robert, 62
Tokely, Mr., 101
Tomlinson, John, 104
Tompson, see Thompson.
Tomson, see Thompson.
Towner, Stephen, 7
Topper, Thomas, 7
Trask, William B., 4, 5, 11
Travers, Henry, 9, 10
Trelawney, Robert, 2
Trench, Doctor, 80
Trigg, John, 114
Trim, Capt., 28
Trinby, John, 69
Trumbull, J. Hammond, 33, 65
Tucker, Michael, 11
William, 85
Tuckney, Anthony, 109
Tuesley, } Elizabeth, 6, 7
Tusolie, }
Tunkes, Anne, 15
Tunnell, ——, 76
Turner, William, 63
Turpin, ——, 26
John, 24
Mary, 24
Tusolie, see Tuesley.
Tuttle, Argent, 89

Tyderleigh, } Grace, 70
Tytherleigh, } John, 70
Mary, 70
Nathaniel, 70
Susan, 70
Tyse, John, 60, 80
Mary, 60, 61, 89
Tytherleigh, see Tyderleigh.

Upcote, George, 83
Upham, William P., 36
Uptone, John, 39
Urton, Anthony, 92
USHER, Madame, 93
Bridget, 91, 92, 93, 116
Elizabeth, 79
Hezekiah, 91, 92, 116
James, 110
John, 79
MARY, 110
PATIENT, 110

Vanbrugh, Elizabeth, 12
Giles, 12
VANSOLDT, Abraham, 73
ELIZABETH, 73
Venables, Katherine, 15
Piers, 15
Vere, John, Earl of Oxford, 95
Vernald, Mary, 100
Veheath Land, 100
Vickars, ——, 86
Vickary, John, 69
Viger, Arthur, 58
Vinor, Elizabeth, 50
Thomas, 50
Vuett, Thomas, 70

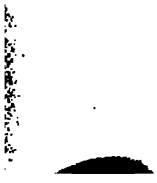
Wackfield, Cornet, 1
Nicholas, 1
Waddington, John, 116
WADE, JOSEPH, 69
Mercy, 47
Nathaniel, 47, 108
Wagstaffe, William, 115
Wahal, Walter, Lord of, 53
Waine, } John, 40
Wayne, }
Waite, } Benjamin, 111
WAYTE, } Bridget, 27
Elizabeth, 111
James, 98
JOHN, 111
Katherine, 98
William, 27
Winifrit, 98
Wakeling, Robert, 5
Walcott, Mackenzie, E. C., 36
Walford, ——, 78
Edward, 41
WALKER, Andrew, 107
Elizabeth, 8
Henry, 107
John, 3, 107
JOSEPH, 107
Peter, 107
Richard, 63, 107
Samuel, 107
William, 2, 107, 114
Wall, John, 24
Susan, 24
WALLIN, HANNAH, 67
John, 67
Wallis, Edward, 40
Walpole, Robert, 36, 37
Walrond, Anne, 49
Grace, 17
Henry, 17, 49, 50
Walthew, Henry, 63
Walworth, Chancellor, 94
Wandley, John, 87
Nathaniel, 78
Samuel, 78
Wane, John, 39

WARD, Mrs., 59
Abigail, 19
Andrew, 58
Deborah, 19
John, 19, 58
JOSEPH, 19, 69
NATHANIEL, 19, 20
Ralph, 57, 58
Robert, 84
SAMUEL, 19, 20
Susanna, 20
Ware, Anne, 14
William, 14
Warham, Archbishop, 50
Warman, Christopher, 90
Warnet, } Anne, 40
WARNETT, } Catherine, 40
Edmond, 40
Francis, 40
John, 40
Judith, 40
Susan, 40
THOMAS, 39, 40
Thomazine, 39, 40
Warr, Lord de la, 31
Warren, ——, 22
Clement, 96
Edward, 16
Francis, 56
George, 96
Jane, 56
Margaret, 96
Samuel, 46
Thomas, 96
Wase, Anne, 14
Budd, 13, 14
William, 13, 14
Washbourne, Ezekiel, 87
Robert, 87
Washington, George, 85
John, 84, 85
Waterman, Cyrus, 90
Waters, ——, 12
Henry F., 6, 8, 9, 14, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 40, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 53, 55, 56, 59, 67, 71, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 84, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 94, 95, 97, 98, 99, 101, 113, 114, 116
James, 11
Joseph, 11
Samuel, 11
Watkin, } Charles, 5
Watkins, } John, 73
Katherine, 5
Margaret, 5
Watson, Mary, 66
William, 66
Wayne, see Waine.
Wayte, see Waite.
Webb, } ——, 72
Webbe, } Mr., 60
Erasmus, 54
Josaphat, 52
Thomas, 4
William, 14
Webber, Mr., 98, 106
Matthew, 98
Welbie, Olive, 113
Weller, Richard, 22
Wellesley, Arthur, 37
Wells, Edmund, 76
George, 12
Wentworth, ——, 41
West, Elizabeth, 70
Francis, 30, 40
Gabriel, 70
Thomazine, 70
Walter, 70
Westall, George, 12
Westby, Anne, 92
George, 92

Westcott, Thomas, 44
Westhorp, Major, 97
Westhorp, Margaret, 97
Westland, Richard, 109, 110
Westley, Bartholomew, 70
Weston, James, 62
Nathaniel, 58
Mary, 89, 114
Richard, 114
Thomas, 92
William, 89, 96
Westropp, Margaret, 97
Westwood, Mr., 96
Wetham, Joseph, 108
Whetcombe, Elizabeth, 70
John, 70
Whetston, William, 22
Whistler, Daniel, 45
John, 45
Ralph, 45
Thomas, 45
Whicker, } Alexander, 106
Whitacar, } Edward, 106
Whitacer, } GEORGE, 106
Whitacre, } Joan, 99
Whitacres, } Margaret, 90
Whitaker, } Nicholas, 99
WHITTACRE, } Richard, 106 107
Whittaker, } William, 60, 106
Whitcomb, James, 114
White, } Alice, 95
Whitt, } Anna, 73
Edward, 21, 22, 23
Francis, 99
James, 73
John, 9, 46
Martha, 21, 23
Richard, 79
W. Greenough, 23
Whitefield, } Mr., 106
Whitfield, } Anne, 70
Henry, 63
Judith, 70
Thomas, 93, 106
Whiting, } Abigail, 32
Whitinge, } John, 32
Joseph, 32
Nathaniel, 32
Peter, 81
Robert, 32
Samuel, 32
Sarah, 32
Stephen, 32
Timothy, 32
Whitehead, Richard, 103
Whitlock, Edward, 57
Whitt, see White.
Whittacre, see Whicker.
Whittaker, see Whicker.
WHITTINGHAM, Agnes, 111, 114
Agneta, 114
Almira, 114
Ann, 111, 113, 114
Baruch, 111, 113, 114
Dorothea, 113, 114
Elizabeth, 112, 114
Jane, 113
Joan, 114
Joanna, 113
John, 112, 113, 114
Mabel, 114
Margaret, 113
Martha, 113, 114
Mary, 113, 114
RICHARD, 111, 112, 113, 114
Roger, 113
Susanna, 114
Thomas, 112, 114
WILLIAM, 111, 112, 113, 114

Whittle, Mr., 96
Whood, William, 24
Wicke, Edward, 48
Joan, 48
Luke, 48
Mark, 48
Matthew, 48
Thomas, 48
Wickens, Anne, 26
Wickins, Ann, 115
Wickham, William, 55
Widdrington, Thomas, 41
Wiggin, Andrew, 47
Anne, 47
Hannah, 47
WILCOCKS, } JOHN, 3
Wilcox, } Katharine, 3
Susanna, 3
Temperance, 3
Thomas, 44
Wildboare, Sarah, 24
Susan, 24
Thomas, 24
Wilder, Richard, 26
Wildinge, ——, 22
Wilkenson, } Henry, 56
WILKINSON, } James, 56, 113
JOHN, 51, 52, 54, 56, 58
Mary, 55, 56
Pernell, 77
Richard, 105
Robert, 51, 56
William, 56
William, The Conqueror, 53
King, III., 36, 38, 74, 75
WILLIAMS, A. D., 27
Alexander, 107
BENJAMIN, 3, 8
Elizabeth, 3, 4, 8
Frances, 4
Hannah, 3
JANE, 8
John, 3, 73
Joseph, 3
Nathaniel, 3, 8
Richard, 3, 4, 8, 9
Robert, 99
Roger, 4
Samuel, 3, 8
Solomon, 106
Susan, 4
Thomas, 3
Thomas, Fitz, 32
Williamson, John, 12
Willing, Ann, 104
Charles, 104
Mary, 104
Thomas, 104
Willis, Anne, 9
Francis, 9, 111
Thomas, 94
Thomazine, 19
William, 27
Willoughby, Francis, 64, 76
Henry, 73
Wills, Mary, 73
Willson, } Master, 22, 50, 51, 63
WILSON, } Alexander, 51
Wilsonn, } Alice, 51, 56
Anne, 54, 58
Damaris, 22
Dorotny, 51
Edmund, 1, 51, 54, 55, 58
Willson, } Elizabeth, 54, 55, 58
cont'd } Isabella, 50, 51, 54, 55
John, 7, 51, 54, 55, 58, 64, 114
Josiah, 87
Margaret, 54, 55
Martha, 87
Mary, 51, 56
Sarah, 64
Thomas, 51, 54, 58
WILLIAM, 51, 52, 54, 55, 56
Wilton, Mrs., 79
Winch, } Anne, 45
Winche, } John, 45
William, 45
Wincoll, Anne, 77
Awdry, 77
Francis, 77
George, 77
John, 77
Windor, Mabel, 51
Winge, Mr., 58
William, 89
Wingfield, Elizabeth, 38
Thomas, 38
Winter, Doctor, 80
John, 3
Winthrop, ——, 55
Adam, 37
John, 7, 37, 65, 66, 93, 97
Lucy, 37
Stephen, 1
Thomas, 6
Wiswall, Hannah, 10
John, 10
Witham, Katharine, 83
Withers, Mr., 1
Joan, 99
Nicholas, 99
Withrington, William, 90
Woderington, Elizabeth de, 42
Roger de, 42
Wollaston, } Henry, 80, 81
Wollastone, } Hester, 80
Thomas, 81
Wood, Anthony, 38, 39
Constant, 7
WOODBRIDGE, BENJAMIN, 7, 8, 71, 84, 116
John, 7, 8, 71
Mary, 84
Sarah, 71
Woodcock, } Dorothy, 53, 56
Woodcocke, } Michael, 52, 53, 54, 56
Wooderife, Stephen, 100
WOODHALL, ——, 50
Bridget, 54
Deborah, 52, 53
Dorothy, 50, 52, 53
EDMUND, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 56
Elizabeth, 50, 52, 53, 55
Isabel, 50, 55
Grindall, 52, 53, 56
JAMES, 51, 52, 53
Jane, 52, 53, 54
Jennett, 53
Joan, 52, 53
John, 53, 54, 55
Katherine, 50, 52, 53
Mabel, 50
Margaret, 53
WOODHALL, *cont'd* } Mary, 51, 52, 53, 54, 56
Penelope, 53, 54, 56
Thomas, 53
Walter, 53
WILLIAM, 50, 51, 52, 53, 56
WOODHOUSE, Elizabeth, 28
Hamond, 28
HENRY, 28
Horatio, 28
John, 28
Lucy, 28
Mary, 28
Roger, 28
Sarah, 28
Thomas, 28
Woodman, Archelaus, 90
Edward, 90
Hercules, 89, 90
Woodroffe, Edmond, 35
Woods, Mrs., 72
Henry, 82
James, 72, 73
John, 72
Woodward, } Bridget, 58
Woodwarde, } John, 54
Thomas, 54, 58, 59
Worcester, John, 83
Workman, Elizabeth, 27
Mark, 27
Wormehill, Joseph, 83
Worrall, Robert, 13
Wotton, ——, 67
Wright, Mr., 64
Eleanor, 92
James, 92
John, 115
Sarah, 115
Wrote, Samuel, 31
Wroughton, Anne, 91
Thomas, 91
Wyatt, Mr., 28
James, 70
Wybrow, Margaret, 83
Wyman, Thomas Bellows, 23, 34, 48, 79, 86, 113
Wyrdman, Ellen, 99
Francis, 99
John, 99

YALE, Catherine, 65
David, 64, 65
Eliah, 65
Elihu, 65
THOMAS, 64, 65
Ursula, 65
YARDLEY, } Captain, 31
Yardly, } Argoll, 30, 31
Yeardley, } Elizabeth, 30
Francis, 30, 31
GEORGE, 30
Ralph, 30, 31
Sarah, 31
Temperance, 30
Yates, ——, 84, 109
Yeardley, see Yardly.
Yonge, } Anne, 80
Younge, } Frances, 50
John, 44, 99, 100
Thomas, 33
Yowle, Christopher, 53



3 2044 026 017 889